

# **EXHIBIT A**

Page 1

1 UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
2 FOR THE DISTRICT OF NEW JERSEY  
3 CAMDEN VICINAGE  
4 MDL NO. 2875

5 IN RE: VALSARTAN, LOSARTAN, :  
6 AND IRBESARTAN PRODUCTS :  
7 LIABILITY LITIGATION :

8 THIS DOCUMENT RELATES TO :  
9 Gaston Roberts et al. v. :  
10 Zhejiang Huahai :  
11 Pharmaceutical Co., et al., :  
12 :  
13 Case No. 1:20-cv-00946-RMB-SAK:

14 Videotaped remote deposition of  
15 NADIM MAHMUD, M.D., taken in the above-entitled  
16 matter before Suzanne J. Stotz, a Certified  
17 Court Reporter (License No. 30XI00184500) and  
18 Notary Public of the State of New Jersey,  
19 taken on Friday, May 2, 2025, commencing at  
20 9:03 a.m. EDT.  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

Page 2

1 APPEARANCES:

2

3 (Via videoconference)

4 NIGH, GOLDENBERG, RASO & VAUGHN, PLLC

5 BY: DANIEL A. NIGH, ESQ.

6 BY: C. BRETT VAUGHN, ESQ.

7 BY: KATHRYN AVILA, ESQ.

8 BY: STEPHANIE IKEN, ESQ.

9 14 Ridge Square NW, Third Floor

10 Washington, D.C. 20016

11 (202) 792-7927

12 dnigh@nighgoldenber.com

13 bvaughn@nighgoldenber.com

14 avila@nighgoldenber.com

15 siken@nighgoldenber.com

16 Attorneys for the Plaintiffs

17

18 (Via videoconference)

19 KIRKLAND & ELLIS LLP

20 BY: NINA R. ROSE, P.C.

21 1301 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.

22 Washington, D.C. 20004

23 (202) 389-3394

24 nina.rose@kirkland.com

25 Attorneys for the Defendants

ALSO PRESENT:

William David Geigert, Videographer

Page 4

1 INDEX (Continued)

2

3 EXHIBITS (Continued)

4

5 Exhibit Description Page No.

6 Exhibit 9 Medical Record, Bates 243

7 labeled Restricted

8 Confidential

9 Information

10 GRobertsJr-AMG-000051

11 through Restricted

12 Confidential

13 Information

14 GRobertsJr-AMG-000053

15 Exhibit 10 Case report entitled, 256

16 "Adverse Effects of

17 Proton Pump Inhibitors

18 on Platelet Count: A

19 Case Report and Review

20 of the Literature," by

21 Subhjit

22 Mukherjee, et al.

23 Exhibit 11 North Baldwin 280

24 Pharmacy, pharmacy

25 record for Gaston J.

Roberts, Jr.

Exhibit 12 Study Entitled, 281

"Hydrochlorothiazide-

Induced

Thrombocytopenic

Purpura," by

Kingsley C.

Okafor, et al.

Exhibit 13 Medical Record, Bates 292

labeled Restricted

Confidential

Information

GRobertsJr-AMG-000040

Page 3

1 INDEX

2

3 EXAMINATION Page No.

4 NADIM MAHMUD, M.D.

5 BY MR. VAUGHN 8

6

7

8 EXHIBITS

9

10 Exhibit Description Page No.

11 Exhibit 1 Expert Report of Nadim 20

12 Mahmud, M.D., M.S.,

13 M.P.H., M.S.C.E.

14 Exhibit 2 Invoice Number INV-01, 30

15 dated April 2, 2025

16

17 Exhibit 3 PennMedicine.org 106

18 profile of Nadim

19 Mahmud, MD, MS, MPH,

20 MSCE

21 Exhibit 4 Penn Medicine Liver 115

22 Diseases Program

23

24 Exhibit 5 Penn Medicine 123

25 Cirrhosis - Symptoms

and Causes

Exhibit 6 Penn Medicine 149

Non-Alcoholic Fatty

Liver Disease -

Symptoms and Causes

Exhibit 8 Medical Record, Bates 240

labeled Restricted

Confidential

Information

GRobertsJr-CA-000659

Page 5

1 INDEX (Continued)

2

3 EXHIBITS (Continued)

4

5 Exhibit Description Page No.

6 Exhibit 14 Medical records, Bates 321

7 labeled Restricted

8 Confidential

9 Information

10 GRobertsJr-AMG-000032

11 through Restricted

12 Confidential

13 Information

14 GRobertsJr-AMG-000036

15 Exhibit 15 Medical records, Bates 324

16 labeled Restricted

17 Confidential

18 Information

19 GRobertsJr-SouCC-

20 000235 through

21 Restricted

22 Confidential

23 Information

24 GRobertsJr-SouCC-

25 000238

Exhibit 16 Document entitled 338

"N-

Nitrosodimethylamine

in Drinking-water,

Background Document

for Development of WHO

Guidelines for

Drinking-water

Quality"

Exhibit 17 Document titled, 359

22 "Toxicological Profile

23 for

24 N-Nitrosodimethylamine

25 (NDMA)," dated April

2023

<div>Page 6</div> <div>1 I N D E X (Continued)</div> <div>2</div> <div>3 E X H I B I T S (Continued)</div> <div>4</div> <table><tr><th>Exhibit</th><th>Description</th><th>Page No.</th></tr><tr><td>5 Exhibit 18</td><td>Author manuscript</td><td>404</td></tr><tr><td>6</td><td>entitled,</td><td></td></tr><tr><td>7</td><td>"Hepatocellular</td><td></td></tr><tr><td>8</td><td>Carcinoma Tumor Volume</td><td></td></tr><tr><td>9</td><td>Doubling Time: A</td><td></td></tr><tr><td>10</td><td>Systemic Review and</td><td></td></tr><tr><td>11</td><td>Meta-analysis," by</td><td></td></tr><tr><td>12</td><td>Piyush Nathan, et al.</td><td></td></tr><tr><td>13</td><td colspan="2">(Exhibits attached to transcript.)</td></tr><tr><td>14</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>15</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>16</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>17</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>18</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>19</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>20</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>21</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>22</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>23</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>24</td><td></td><td></td></tr><tr><td>25</td><td></td><td></td></tr></table>			Exhibit	Description	Page No.	5 Exhibit 18	Author manuscript	404	6	entitled,		7	"Hepatocellular		8	Carcinoma Tumor Volume		9	Doubling Time: A		10	Systemic Review and		11	Meta-analysis," by		12	Piyush Nathan, et al.		13	(Exhibits attached to transcript.)		14			15			16			17			18			19			20			21			22			23			24			25			<div>Page 8</div> <div>1 request.)</div> <div>2 N A D I M M A H M U D, M. D.,</div> <div>3 having first been duly sworn, was examined and</div> <div>4 testified as follows:</div> <div>5 THE COURT REPORTER: Thank you.</div> <div>6 You may proceed.</div> <div>7 EXAMINATION</div> <div>8 BY MR. VAUGHN:</div> <div>9 Q. Hello, Doctor.</div> <div>10 Am I saying your name right,</div> <div>11 Dr. Mahmud?</div> <div>12 A. Yes. You've got it, Counselor.</div> <div>13 Q. Awesome have you ever been deposed</div> <div>14 before?</div> <div>15 A. No. This is my first time.</div> <div>16 Q. Have you ever served as an expert</div> <div>17 witness before?</div> <div>18 A. No, I have not.</div> <div>19 Q. Okay. I want to run through just</div> <div>20 some of the basic rules. I'm sure Ms. Rose</div> <div>21 went over them with you.</div> <div>22 We'll do our best not to talk over</div> <div>23 each other. I'll ask you a question. Wait a</div> <div>24 few seconds so Nina can launch an objection if</div> <div>25 she wants before you respond. I will do my</div>
Exhibit	Description	Page No.																																																																			
5 Exhibit 18	Author manuscript	404																																																																			
6	entitled,																																																																				
7	"Hepatocellular																																																																				
8	Carcinoma Tumor Volume																																																																				
9	Doubling Time: A																																																																				
10	Systemic Review and																																																																				
11	Meta-analysis," by																																																																				
12	Piyush Nathan, et al.																																																																				
13	(Exhibits attached to transcript.)																																																																				
14																																																																					
15																																																																					
16																																																																					
17																																																																					
18																																																																					
19																																																																					
20																																																																					
21																																																																					
22																																																																					
23																																																																					
24																																																																					
25																																																																					
<div>Page 7</div> <div>1 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Good morning.</div> <div>2 We are now on the record. My name is Bill</div> <div>3 Geigert. I'm a videographer for Golkow, a</div> <div>4 Veritext Division. Today's date is May</div> <div>5 2nd, 2025, and the time is 9:03 a.m.</div> <div>6 This remote video deposition is</div> <div>7 being held in the matter of Valsartan,</div> <div>8 Losartan, and Irbesartan Products</div> <div>9 Liability Litigation. The deponent is</div> <div>10 Dr. Nadim Mahmud.</div> <div>11 All parties to this deposition are</div> <div>12 appearing remotely and have agreed to the</div> <div>13 witness being sworn in remotely.</div> <div>14 Due to the nature of remote</div> <div>15 reporting, please pause briefly before</div> <div>16 speaking to ensure all parties are heard</div> <div>17 completely.</div> <div>18 All counsel will be noted on the</div> <div>19 stenographic record.</div> <div>20 The court reporter is Suzanne</div> <div>21 Stotz, and she will now swear in the</div> <div>22 witness.</div> <div>23 THE COURT REPORTER: Could you</div> <div>24 raise your hand.</div> <div>25 THE WITNESS: (Complies with</div>			<div>Page 9</div> <div>1 best to let you fully respond before I ask my</div> <div>2 next question. Sometimes with, you know, video</div> <div>3 or if we get too conversational, we might talk</div> <div>4 over each other. So let's try not to do that.</div> <div>5 If we do, the court reporter will let us know</div> <div>6 so we can stop so she can get a good record.</div> <div>7 I'll try to not talk too fast so she can get a</div> <div>8 good record; I have a tendency to. So she'll</div> <div>9 let us know if either of us are talking too</div> <div>10 fast.</div> <div>11 If I ask any questions that you</div> <div>12 don't understand, you can just ask me to ask it</div> <div>13 again or to rephrase. Does that make sense?</div> <div>14 A. Yes. That makes sense.</div> <div>15 Q. And when you're answering questions</div> <div>16 let's try and do a yes, no or something that's</div> <div>17 not a head nod just so that she can transcribe</div> <div>18 it. Does that make sense?</div> <div>19 A. Yes, it does.</div> <div>20 Q. And if you answer a question, we</div> <div>21 are going to assume that you understood the</div> <div>22 question. Does that make sense?</div> <div>23 A. Yes, that's fair.</div> <div>24 Q. And then I typically take breaks</div> <div>25 about every hour or so. I drink quite a bit of</div>																																																																		

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 10</p> <p>1 coffee while I'm going.</p> <p>2 If you ever need a break, though,</p> <p>3 just let me know. As long as we're not, like,</p> <p>4 mid-document or, like, midline of, questioning,</p> <p>5 we'll take a break or find the quickest break</p> <p>6 that we can take. Okay?</p> <p>7 A. Sure. That sounds good.</p> <p>8 Q. Did you bring any notes with you</p> <p>9 today?</p> <p>10 A. Only my expert report and</p> <p>11 Dr. Siddiqui's expert report.</p> <p>12 Q. Do you have those printed off?</p> <p>13 A. I have them on my computer, not</p> <p>14 printed physically.</p> <p>15 Q. Okay. So is there any typed notes</p> <p>16 that go along with it or just the report?</p> <p>17 A. Just the reports.</p> <p>18 Q. Do you have any programs open on</p> <p>19 your computer other than Zoom and whatever</p> <p>20 you're using to view the reports?</p> <p>21 A. I have my Outlook inbox open, but</p> <p>22 I'm happy to close that if necessary.</p> <p>23 Q. Yeah. If you don't mind closing</p> <p>24 that and no messaging with anyone outside while</p> <p>25 we're doing the depo.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 12</p> <p>1 depending on the meeting. There was different</p> <p>2 counsel that attended different meetings, so</p> <p>3 Ms. Rose was present, Mr. Trangle, Ms. Davidson</p> <p>4 I believe is her last name. Those are the</p> <p>5 three that I recall.</p> <p>6 Q. And prior to being retained for</p> <p>7 this litigation, were you familiar with the</p> <p>8 substance N-Nitrosodimethylamine, which is</p> <p>9 abbreviated NDMA?</p> <p>10 A. Yes, I was familiar with generally</p> <p>11 what nitrosamines are. We -- during the course</p> <p>12 of medical education we learn a little bit</p> <p>13 about nitrosamines. I wasn't intimately</p> <p>14 familiar with, you know, literature related to</p> <p>15 NDMA-contaminated Valsartan specifically in any</p> <p>16 detail.</p> <p>17 Q. Were you familiar with NDMA</p> <p>18 specifically prior to this litigation?</p> <p>19 A. Yes.</p> <p>20 Q. And what was your understanding of</p> <p>21 NDMA prior to this litigation?</p> <p>22 A. So NDMA, again, is mostly</p> <p>23 familiarity from medical school. We learn</p> <p>24 about different nitrosamines, NDMA, other</p> <p>25 nitrosamines as well, mostly in the context of</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 11</p> <p>1 A. Yeah. Okay, that's closed.</p> <p>2 Q. Is anyone else with you currently</p> <p>3 in the room?</p> <p>4 A. No. Just me.</p> <p>5 Q. And I don't want to know any</p> <p>6 communications you've had with attorneys, any</p> <p>7 of the substance, but did you prepare with</p> <p>8 attorneys prior to this deposition?</p> <p>9 A. Yeah. I met with counsel to review</p> <p>10 aspects of what a deposition is and what to</p> <p>11 expect and some logistics.</p> <p>12 Q. How many times did you meet with</p> <p>13 counsel?</p> <p>14 A. Throughout the entire course of my</p> <p>15 involvement in the case or just leading up to</p> <p>16 the deposition?</p> <p>17 Q. Leading up to the deposition?</p> <p>18 A. Perhaps on three occasions.</p> <p>19 Q. And approximately how many total</p> <p>20 hours?</p> <p>21 A. If I have to approximate, maybe on</p> <p>22 the order of perhaps four hours.</p> <p>23 Q. And who all was present at those</p> <p>24 meetings?</p> <p>25 A. My recollection -- so it varied</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 13</p> <p>1 dietary exposures from my recollection. It was</p> <p>2 many years ago. But that's I think when I was</p> <p>3 first introduced to what NDMA is.</p> <p>4 Q. And what does class do you think</p> <p>5 you would have been in that introduced you to</p> <p>6 NDMA?</p> <p>7 A. I believe it would have been</p> <p>8 biochemistry or biochemistry as applicable to</p> <p>9 medicine type of course. It's one of the first</p> <p>10 year courses we take in medical school.</p> <p>11 Q. And did you have any courses after</p> <p>12 that first year of medical school --</p> <p>13 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>14 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>15 Q. -- in NDMA?</p> <p>16 A. It's hard to recall specifically.</p> <p>17 I don't think -- my recollection is we learned</p> <p>18 about it in this kind of principles of</p> <p>19 biochemistry type of class. I couldn't say</p> <p>20 concretely if we encountered NDMA again in our</p> <p>21 secondary classes. The program I went to at</p> <p>22 Stanford we moved relatively quickly into</p> <p>23 clinics, so there was a lot of clinical</p> <p>24 exposure. So most of our didactic</p> <p>25 electro-based content is in the first year.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 14</p> <p>1 Q. Did you guys review studies of NDMA 2 while you were in medical school? 3 A. It's likely that they showed us 4 some animal literature. That class in 5 particular is very basic science focused, 6 talking about, you know, molecular pathways, 7 enzymatic pathways, things of that nature. And 8 so I think in that context, you know, I expect 9 they showed us some basic science literature 10 from animal studies. 11 Q. And what was the purpose of 12 learning about NDMA in medical school? 13 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 14 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I think, you 15 know, broadly speaking, you know, they try 16 to educate us about a wide range of 17 metabolic pathways, enzymatic pathways, 18 and ways in which different substances, 19 different exposures can interact with 20 these metabolic pathways. Oftentimes 21 there is a heavy focus on enzymatic 22 mechanisms and specific proteins or 23 enzymes that are relevant in different 24 types of pathways. And so I think that 25 that was likely introduced in that</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 16</p> <p>1 drug development, things like this that 2 requires a broad knowledge base of, you 3 know, some degree of basic science 4 literature as well. 5 So, yes, I mean obviously I'm not 6 treating animals in my practice, but it's 7 relevant to learn about broad principles 8 of animal research that may or may not be 9 relevant to humans, depending on the 10 particulars of the research question and 11 the study. 12 BY MR. VAUGHN: 13 Q. In school your teacher was 14 presenting those to you as NDMA, the metabolic 15 pathways in animals, did they think that was 16 relevant for how it might impact humans? 17 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 18 THE WITNESS: I'm not certain. I 19 don't recall, you know -- I don't recall 20 that professor positing anything specific 21 about that. I think that professor I 22 think actually was -- I don't think he was 23 a clinician. I believe he was Ph.D. basic 24 scientist, from my recollection, so he's 25 very focused on the basic science aspects</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 15</p> <p>1 context. 2 BY MR. VAUGHN: 3 Q. And do you recall what metabolic 4 pathways NDMA interacts with in a human or in 5 animals? 6 A. So, again, I don't recall any 7 specific human data that they might have shared 8 wit us. Again, this is now well more than a 9 decade ago, so it's hard to recall specifics of 10 what they may have shown us, but it, you know, 11 is likely related to carcinogenesis in animals. 12 Q. Did they tell you in medical school 13 NDMA was likely carcinogenic in humans? 14 A. I don't recall hearing that 15 specifically, no. 16 Q. And you were in medical school to 17 treat humans, not in veterinarian school to 18 treat animals, right? 19 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 20 THE WITNESS: That's true that 21 obviously our primary focus in medical 22 school is ultimately to learn to treat 23 humans, but we are also educated broadly 24 about the scientific literature and where 25 our understanding of molecular mechanisms,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 17</p> <p>1 of this, not so much that's really direct 2 clinical translation. 3 BY MR. VAUGHN: 4 Q. And do you recall how long this 5 course was where they were talking about NDMA? 6 Was it a single day or was this like for the 7 entire semester they were discussing NDMA? 8 A. It was certainly not the entire 9 semester. I think we covered a wide range of 10 subjects related to biochemistry and biophysics 11 were relevant. So I don't know, it might have 12 been maybe two lectures at most, but I suspect 13 it was probably just a single lecture and not 14 even an entire lecture dedicated to this. It 15 was probably discussed in the context of other 16 exposures and other pathways as well, though, 17 again, I can't recall with any real detail 18 because it was -- this was back in like 2008, 19 2009, so it was a long time ago. 20 Q. So most of what you have learned 21 about NDMA was through this litigation? 22 A. I think much -- yeah. So I think 23 in this litigation, certainly as applied to 24 NDMA-contaminated Valsartan, yeah, this is the 25 first time I looked in real detail carefully at</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 18</p> <p>1 a lot of the literature from animal studies and  2 human studies. This doesn't really come up in  3 the course of my routine care as a hepatologist  4 really at all. I've never had to posit that  5 NDMA could have been plausibly linked to any  6 liver related outcome in my practice. So, yes,  7 I would say that the deep dive into the  8 literature with respect to the specific  9 question in this case was done in the context  10 of this case.  11 THE COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry,  12 Doctor, if you could slow down a little  13 bit, I would appreciate it. Thank you.  14 THE WITNESS: My apologies.  15 BY MR. VAUGHN:  16 Q. Approximately what year do you  17 believe you were in medical school when you  18 were going over NDMA?  19 A. I think I stated it to be the year  20 2008 to 2009. That would have been my first  21 year of medical school at Stanford.  22 Q. And you submitted an expert report  23 in this litigation, correct?  24 A. I did, yes.  25 Q. We are going to drop --</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 20</p> <p>1 (Whereupon, Exhibit 1, Expert  2 Report of Nadim Mahmud, M.D., M.S.,  3 M.P.H., M.S.C.E., was marked for  4 identification.)  5 BY MR. VAUGHN:  6 Q. All right. And are you able to see  7 it also on my screen where I'm screen sharing?  8 A. Yes, I can.  9 Q. If we need it. Is it zoomed in  10 properly or is it zoomed out really far?  11 A. It's somewhat zoomed out. I can  12 see it. It's very small, but I can see it.  13 Q. Give me one second. Just play  14 around with it before I get going too far. Is  15 that better or worse?  16 A. It's a little better.  17 Q. Okay. I guess first, do you have  18 any corrections that you would like to make to  19 your expert report before we get going?  20 A. Yes. And thanks for offering the  21 opportunity. There is one correction I'd like  22 to make that I just found yesterday when I was  23 just rereading my report.  24 Let's see, it's on page -- let me  25 search this document. On page 21 at the very</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 19</p> <p>1 MS. ROSE: Mr. Vaughn, sorry, I am  2 so sorry to interrupt, and I should stated  3 it right at the beginning of the  4 deposition, but Dr. Mahmud had a  5 typographically correction to something in  6 his report that he wanted to raise at the  7 deposition.  8 MR. VAUGHN: I was just about to  9 ask if he had any corrections.  10 MS. ROSE: Okay, well, perfect.  11 MR. VAUGHN: You beat me to my next  12 question, Nina.  13 MS. ROSE: I'm sorry, I had  14 forgotten to raise it at the very  15 beginning.  16 THE WITNESS: I also did.  17 BY MR. VAUGHN:  18 Q. Not -- not a problem. We're going  19 to drop that first, the report into the share  20 file. And let me know once you can access  21 that, and I will try and share screen it.  22 A. All right. I think I'm able to see  23 it as Exhibit 1.  24  25</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 21</p> <p>1 bottom paragraph that begins with "Fifth." So  2 it says, "Fifth, the cross-sectional imaging  3 performed on Mr. Roberts in April 2016  4 independently confirmed the presence of  5 cirrhosis. On 4/19/2016, Ms. Roberts underwent  6 a CT of the abdomen and pelvis. The treating  7 radiologist's report states:" And then I have  8 a quote there. I erroneously -- so I initially  9 intended to pull a quote from the radiology  10 report that's referenced further up in my  11 expert report during the medical records  12 reviewed portion. And I erroneously put that  13 quote around my own interpretation. That's why  14 it begins with "My review of this imaging."  15 I am intending that to come from me. So "My  16 review of this imaging demonstrates a very  17 clear nodular contour of the liver," that's  18 attributable to my own interpretation of the  19 imaging. The quote that I intended to pull  20 there is found on page 8 where I quote the  21 treating radiologist report of the CT scan.  22 And I am happy to read that into the record.  23 So that report states, "Peripheral margin of  24 the liver is somewhat lobulated, particularly  25 along the infra aspect of the left lobe."</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 22</p> <p>1 "Although nonspecific, findings above may be 2 evidence of liver cirrhosis." That is what I 3 intended to pull down there. So my apologies 4 for the oversight. 5 Q. So this part I'm highlighting is 6 what you're talking about? 7 A. Yes. Specifically right after -- 8 the quote that's given right after the treating 9 radiology -- radiologist's report states. 10 Q. I'm sorry. Are you saying that 11 this quote should be different or that the 12 person that it is attributed to should be 13 different? 14 A. I don't intend to quote that at 15 all, actually. 16 Q. So you're going to strike this from 17 your report? 18 MS. ROSE: I don't believe that is 19 what the witness is saying. 20 THE WITNESS: I'm not saying to 21 strike it from the report. I'm saying you 22 can attribute what is quoted to me as the 23 expert witness. I intended -- 24 BY MR. VAUGHN: 25 Q. Okay. So -- sorry. As opposed to</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 24</p> <p>1 own? It was just this one here with the quote? 2 A. Yes, that's right. 3 Q. Okay. I understand. Thank you for 4 that clarification. 5 A. Thank you. 6 Q. Are there any other corrections in 7 your report? 8 A. No. 9 Q. Okay. And your purpose as an 10 expert witness was to respond to the opinions 11 offered by Dr. Siddiqui; is that correct? 12 A. Yes. My understanding is I'm 13 offering an opinion as to specific causation 14 expert to respond to the plaintiff medical 15 expert witness, Dr. Siddiqui. 16 Q. And you understand she was a 17 specific causation expert as well, correct? 18 A. Yes, I do understand that. 19 Q. And did you review Dr. Siddiqui's 20 report? 21 A. Yes, I did. 22 Q. And did you review her supporting 23 citations in the materials considered as well? 24 A. Yes, I did. 25 Q. And are you aware that we've</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 23</p> <p>1 the treating radiologist's reports, it would be 2 your opinion is and then this quote? 3 A. I intend to insert the treating 4 radiologist's reports quote that is cited -- or 5 that's given on page 8 in my report. I 6 intended to pull that quote down, but I guess 7 erroneously I forgot to pull the quote down and 8 then I accidentally put the quotes around the 9 statement attributable to me instead. Does 10 that make sense. 11 Q. Which quote -- I went to page 8. 12 Which quote is it you're saying, this one right 13 "The peripheral margin," that's what it is 14 supposed to say? 15 A. Exactly. I'm supposed to be 16 pulling that whole quote in there from "The 17 peripheral margin," including "the impression: 18 "Although nonspecific, findings above may be 19 evidence of liver cirrhosis." That's from the 20 treating radiologist's report. So I intended 21 to pull that quote down to be inserted right 22 after the colon the treating radiologist's 23 reports states and then insert that quote. The 24 rest of the text -- 25 Q. And then the next sentence is your</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 25</p> <p>1 already had general causation phase of this 2 litigation? 3 A. Yes, I think I'm aware that there 4 have been depositions related to general 5 causation. 6 Q. Okay. And are you aware that the 7 plaintiff's experts are allowed to testify on 8 general causation regarding the levels of NDMA 9 in Valsartan being able to cause liver cancer? 10 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 11 THE WITNESS: Are you referring to 12 specific causation experts commenting on 13 that? 14 BY MR. VAUGHN: 15 Q. No. Are you aware that the general 16 causation experts have been allowed by the 17 Court to testify regarding the levels of NDMA 18 in Valsartan being capable of causing liver 19 cancer? 20 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 21 THE WITNESS: I don't know if I 22 discussed that in any great detail with 23 counsel, but that seems reasonable that 24 the general causation experts would talk 25 about the general plausibility of the</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 26</p> <p>1 causal link that's allege in the case.</p> <p>2 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>3 Q. And that the Court has found they</p> <p>4 have a sufficient basis to make those opinions?</p> <p>5 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. The</p> <p>6 doctor is not here to comment on the</p> <p>7 Court's rulings or what it means.</p> <p>8 THE WITNESS: I am the not privy to</p> <p>9 the Court's rulings on that specific</p> <p>10 matter.</p> <p>11 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>12 Q. Did you see that Dr. Siddiqui</p> <p>13 reviewed the plaintiff's general causation</p> <p>14 report, such as Dr. Panigrahy, the cancer</p> <p>15 researcher?</p> <p>16 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>17 THE WITNESS: You have to show me</p> <p>18 specifically. I don't recall off the top</p> <p>19 of my head. But if that is listed in her</p> <p>20 list of reviewed materials, then I would</p> <p>21 take her word for it.</p> <p>22 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>23 Q. Okay. But Dr. Panigrahy's report</p> <p>24 is like 200-some pages. Do you recall if you</p> <p>25 reviewed his actual report and the basis of his</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 28</p> <p>1 considered?</p> <p>2 A. Yes.</p> <p>3 Q. And then you note deposition</p> <p>4 transcripts. So you reviewed these deposition</p> <p>5 transcripts as well?</p> <p>6 A. Yeah. The deposition transcripts</p> <p>7 listed, yes, these ones I have reviewed.</p> <p>8 Q. Okay. And then like some of these</p> <p>9 you actually cite in your report, like</p> <p>10 Dr. Hooks' deposition, correct?</p> <p>11 A. That's correct.</p> <p>12 Q. Did you review any of these in more</p> <p>13 detail than others?</p> <p>14 A. I would say that some of them were</p> <p>15 more relevant to my opinions. And so there are</p> <p>16 certain sections of certain depositions that I</p> <p>17 found to be more relevant; and those are</p> <p>18 usually represented by areas that I have cited</p> <p>19 to support my opinions in the case. And then</p> <p>20 some depositions were less relevant. So, for</p> <p>21 instance, you know, a detailed deposition</p> <p>22 history from a pulmonologist is a little bit</p> <p>23 less relevant to this specific causation case.</p> <p>24 So, yes, I mean there was variation</p> <p>25 and which depositions I found to be more or</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 27</p> <p>1 report?</p> <p>2 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>3 THE WITNESS: Dr. Panigrahy's</p> <p>4 reports, you would have to probably show</p> <p>5 me. I can't recall specifically if I</p> <p>6 reviewed that one in detail or not.</p> <p>7 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>8 Q. Okay. And then your report that</p> <p>9 you wrote is 42 pages; is that correct? The</p> <p>10 signed page is on 42?</p> <p>11 A. I think the entire document length</p> <p>12 is 70 pages.</p> <p>13 Q. 70 pages, okay. And the rest of</p> <p>14 those are like citations and the exhibits, such</p> <p>15 as your CV?</p> <p>16 A. Right, yes.</p> <p>17 Q. Okay. On page 61, Exhibit B, is</p> <p>18 your materials considered list. And so these</p> <p>19 are all studies that you reviewed in forming</p> <p>20 your opinions in this case?</p> <p>21 A. Yes. These are the articles that I</p> <p>22 believe I cite these all directly at some point</p> <p>23 in my expert report, yes, as well as the</p> <p>24 additional materials I considered.</p> <p>25 Q. And you reviewed these materials</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 29</p> <p>1 less informative to forming my opinions about</p> <p>2 the case.</p> <p>3 Q. Was Dr. Hooks one that you found</p> <p>4 informative?</p> <p>5 A. Yes. Dr. Hooks was one of the</p> <p>6 treating radiologists. And I did find both,</p> <p>7 you know, his notes and the medical record and</p> <p>8 his deposition informative.</p> <p>9 Q. So you reviewed his deposition in</p> <p>10 detail?</p> <p>11 A. Yes, I would say so.</p> <p>12 Q. And then these are the expert</p> <p>13 reports that you reviewed: Dr. Mele, Siddiqui,</p> <p>14 Russo, Sawyer, and Chernyak?</p> <p>15 A. Yes. I think the only additional</p> <p>16 thing to note would be the deposition</p> <p>17 transcript from Dr. Siddiqui from this past</p> <p>18 week which I also reviewed.</p> <p>19 Q. And so if an expert is not listed</p> <p>20 here, you didn't review it, such as Dr.</p> <p>21 Panigrahy's?</p> <p>22 A. That's correct. I don't recall</p> <p>23 reviewing Dr. Panigrahy's report.</p> <p>24 Q. And then the next section is</p> <p>25 stamped records. You reviewed all these</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 30</p> <p>1 medical records of the plaintiff, Mr. Roberts?</p> <p>2 A. Yes, I did.</p> <p>3 Q. The next exhibit is going to be the</p> <p>4 invoice you produced with the Notice of</p> <p>5 Deposition -- or in response to the Notice of</p> <p>6 Deposition. Let me know once you have access</p> <p>7 to that.</p> <p>8 A. I can see it.</p> <p>9 Q. One second. All right.</p> <p>10 So this invoice was on April 2nd,</p> <p>11 2025?</p> <p>12 A. Yes.</p> <p>13 (Whereupon, Exhibit 2, Invoice</p> <p>14 Number INV-01, dated April 2, 2025, was</p> <p>15 marked for identification.)</p> <p>16 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>17 Q. All right. I see you started</p> <p>18 drafting your expert report here on 3/8/2025.</p> <p>19 Do you recall what you initially started</p> <p>20 drafting in your expert report that first day?</p> <p>21 A. I expect I -- you know, I spent a</p> <p>22 lot of time prior to that reviewing the medical</p> <p>23 records. And so at that time I believe I was</p> <p>24 starting to really try to piece together the</p> <p>25 medical records kind of chronologically and get</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 32</p> <p>1 was already identifying other very</p> <p>2 significant well-established risk factors</p> <p>3 that I was very concerned were very likely</p> <p>4 to have been related directly to his</p> <p>5 hepatocellular carcinoma.</p> <p>6 Again, I was in the process of</p> <p>7 forming an opinion about NDMA-contaminated</p> <p>8 Valsartan. And I think at point I was</p> <p>9 just beginning to engage shortly after</p> <p>10 that really was literature to review. So</p> <p>11 I don't I think I had solidified an</p> <p>12 opinion about NDMA-contaminated</p> <p>13 Valsartan's relevance to his particular</p> <p>14 case at that point.</p> <p>15 Like I said, at that stage I was</p> <p>16 mostly getting the chronology together.</p> <p>17 And then, with my clinical background,</p> <p>18 obviously as I'm putting together</p> <p>19 chronology, I identified risk factors that</p> <p>20 I think are relevant to, for instance,</p> <p>21 cirrhosis, obesity, diabetes, so I was</p> <p>22 aware of those things in the chronology.</p> <p>23 And that wasn't forming my evolving</p> <p>24 opinion of the case.</p> <p>25</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 31</p> <p>1 a sense of the timeline. That's where I recall</p> <p>2 starting.</p> <p>3 Q. And at that time did you form an</p> <p>4 opinion in this case?</p> <p>5 A. It's hard to recall exactly on that</p> <p>6 day if I had already had a formed opinion,</p> <p>7 because I felt my opinions were being formed in</p> <p>8 the course of reviewing the records. But, you</p> <p>9 know, I don't think I had solidified all of the</p> <p>10 points in my opinion at that point yet. I was</p> <p>11 still in the process of reviewing records</p> <p>12 actively, reviewing the literature actively. I</p> <p>13 was really focused on just getting a clear</p> <p>14 report of the chronology and gathering the data</p> <p>15 at that stage. So I think the opinion that,</p> <p>16 you know, was really formed over the course of</p> <p>17 many, many more hours on -- in the ensuing week</p> <p>18 or so.</p> <p>19 Q. By the point that you had started</p> <p>20 drafting your expert report had you determined</p> <p>21 that NDMA was not a cause of Mr. Roberts'</p> <p>22 cancer?</p> <p>23 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>24 THE WITNESS: You know, I think at</p> <p>25 that point just going through the record I</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 33</p> <p>1 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>2 Q. And so at the time you started</p> <p>3 drafting your expert report on March 8, 2025</p> <p>4 you had not yet done any literature review on</p> <p>5 NDMA; is that correct?</p> <p>6 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>7 THE WITNESS: I may -- I believe I</p> <p>8 had looked at, you know, in some fashion</p> <p>9 some of the human studies, but not in any</p> <p>10 extreme detail to scrutinize them from a</p> <p>11 methodologic standpoint.</p> <p>12 I think I began at least on the</p> <p>13 invoice four days later I mentioned</p> <p>14 literature review. And that's the phase</p> <p>15 where I was very actively looking through</p> <p>16 the literature and trying to understand</p> <p>17 strengths and weaknesses of studies.</p> <p>18 So, like I said, you know, the</p> <p>19 general process which is -- which</p> <p>20 parallels I think what a clinician does,</p> <p>21 you gather information first, you gather</p> <p>22 the data about the patient, the</p> <p>23 chronology, the history so you know what</p> <p>24 salient points to look at when you are</p> <p>25 interpreting the literature. So that's my</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 34</p> <p>1 general process. I want to understand the</p> <p>2 facts of the case and the chronology of</p> <p>3 the case, the comorbidities, et cetera,</p> <p>4 first. And then I take that knowledge of</p> <p>5 the case to help me interpret the</p> <p>6 literature through the appropriate lens.</p> <p>7 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>8 Q. So you started drafting your expert</p> <p>9 report prior to evaluating that NDMA</p> <p>10 literature, correct?</p> <p>11 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>12 This has been asked and answered.</p> <p>13 THE WITNESS: So there are --</p> <p>14 obviously my report is very long. The</p> <p>15 entire document is 70 pages. And there</p> <p>16 are aspects of the report that are not</p> <p>17 directly related to the specific medical</p> <p>18 records. I mean there is also my CV, for</p> <p>19 instance. There is my summary of my own</p> <p>20 background qualifications, that is another</p> <p>21 aspect that I think I was probably</p> <p>22 drafting early on in addition to the</p> <p>23 medical records, kind of chronological</p> <p>24 review. So those aspects of the report,</p> <p>25 you know, they don't require a detailed</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 36</p> <p>1 position to make an informed opinion.</p> <p>2 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>3 Q. And then Dr. Siddiqui submitted her</p> <p>4 report on 3/10/2025; does that sound right?</p> <p>5 A. I don't recall the exact date, but</p> <p>6 that sounds roughly correct.</p> <p>7 Q. Okay. And so from that point on it</p> <p>8 looks like you billed 47 hours. Does that look</p> <p>9 approximately right or do you want to add it</p> <p>10 up?</p> <p>11 A. It looks approximately correct. I</p> <p>12 will take your word for the math. We can just</p> <p>13 add it up, but that sounds about right.</p> <p>14 Q. Okay. And for that 47 hours that</p> <p>15 included more review of records, the review of</p> <p>16 literature, the drafting of your expert report,</p> <p>17 and communicating with counsel; is that</p> <p>18 correct?</p> <p>19 A. Yes.</p> <p>20 Q. Okay. As you said, you had a</p> <p>21 70-page expert report. So part of that 47</p> <p>22 hours was drafting your 40 -- or your 70-page</p> <p>23 expert report, correct?</p> <p>24 A. Yes.</p> <p>25 Q. Approximately how many of those</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 35</p> <p>1 literature review at that phase. It is</p> <p>2 really when I am talking about my opinions</p> <p>3 and supporting that with evidence and</p> <p>4 literature, that is when the literature</p> <p>5 review becomes most relevant.</p> <p>6 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>7 Q. Ad so are you saying that you draft</p> <p>8 your report and then you find literature to</p> <p>9 support your opinions; is that correct?</p> <p>10 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. It</p> <p>11 misstates what the witness said.</p> <p>12 THE WITNESS: No, that is not</p> <p>13 correct. I -- as a clinician and a</p> <p>14 clinician scientist, hopefully you have</p> <p>15 seen my background, I'm a clinician</p> <p>16 scientist, I have a high standard when I</p> <p>17 review medical records and studies. I</p> <p>18 maintain an open mind and I evaluate what</p> <p>19 I view to be strengths and weaknesses of</p> <p>20 the scientific literature, interpret that</p> <p>21 in the context of a specific case.</p> <p>22 So I went into this review with a</p> <p>23 very open mind to try evaluate the weight</p> <p>24 of evidence supporting one position and</p> <p>25 the weight of evidence supporting another</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 37</p> <p>1 hours do you think were spent drafting your</p> <p>2 expert report, the 70-page expert report, how</p> <p>3 many of those 47 hours?</p> <p>4 A. I would be approximating, but</p> <p>5 probably at least 20 of them.</p> <p>6 Q. Approximately how many of those</p> <p>7 hours do you believe were communicating with</p> <p>8 counsel?</p> <p>9 A. Well, so those would be separate.</p> <p>10 Of the 47 hours, I don't think there was very</p> <p>11 much communication with counsel during this</p> <p>12 phase. I have only listed it on one day, on</p> <p>13 the 14th. You know, I had a meeting with</p> <p>14 counsel, it was probably no more than two hours</p> <p>15 I would expect.</p> <p>16 Q. Two hours. And out of those 47</p> <p>17 hours, how many of those hours do you think</p> <p>18 were reviewing medical records?</p> <p>19 A. So, let's see, I've given you 20</p> <p>20 plus two so far, so that leaves 25 hours to</p> <p>21 account for. Yeah, so I would say the records</p> <p>22 review and literature review, a lot of that is</p> <p>23 happening in tandem as well as kind of</p> <p>24 simultaneously drafting aspects of the report.</p> <p>25 It is hard to kind of delineate very</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 38</p> <p>1 specifically. It is not like I sat for 20 2 hours and only drafted the report. I 3 oftentimes was drafting while I am also 4 reviewing records and literature. But I would 5 say that, you know, probably an additional five 6 to ten of those hours are really looking at 7 dedicated sections of the records to double 8 check or triple check things or identify 9 additional important points. 10 Q. So five to ten hours on the medical 11 records during that time probably? 12 A. Yes. Again, with the caveat that 13 I'm often when I'm -- the hours I have given 14 you when I'm, quote, unquote, "drafting the 15 report," I'm likely also looking back at 16 records as well as some literature. So a lot 17 of these overlapping. I can't put them in 18 boxes so cleanly. 19 Q. And then would you have an estimate 20 of those 47 hours how many were spent on 21 reviewing literature? 22 A. I suppose the remainder of the 23 math. So it's 25 minus 5 to 7, so, I don't 24 know, probably 18 to 20-ish hours. 25 Q. And would you consider most of that</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 40</p> <p>1 managing these patients and thinking about 2 these patients. 3 So I would say it was quite broad 4 in terms of literature search. There were 5 searches that were really focused on NDMA. 6 There were searches that were really 7 focused on literature. And I did my best 8 to be comprehensive. 9 BY MR. VAUGHN: 10 Q. Are you aware of what cumulative 11 dose of NDMA Mr. Roberts was exposed to? 12 A. Yes. I can't remember the exact 13 number off the top of my head, but, you know, I 14 would be happy to reference it with you. 15 I know in -- I recall in 16 Dr. Sawyer's deposition he outlines it, you 17 know, informed with the different expected 18 ranges of contamination per Valsartan tablet, 19 which my recollection on the high end of the 20 estimate was around 20,000 micrograms 21 potentially per tablet. And then, you know, if 22 you assume with perfect adherence where he took 23 that dose every single day for the exposure 24 period, you know, he arrives at the cumulative 25 dose. But I can't remember the exact number</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 39</p> <p>1 literature review was on the various causes of 2 liver cancer or was most of it on researching 3 NDMA? 4 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 5 THE WITNESS: I was fairly 6 comprehensive in my approach. I tried to 7 identify really as much relevant 8 literature to this case as possible. 9 So I did searches both for NDMA in 10 both animal studies and human studies. In 11 particular, obviously I was interested in 12 NDMA-contaminated Valsartan studies from 13 the human literature, which is most 14 directly relevant to the case. But, yes. 15 And I also reviewed in detail relevant 16 literature that pertained to Mr. Roberts' 17 case and his other comorbidities. So I 18 did include a broad literature review and 19 search of relevant risk factors in his 20 history pertaining to developing 21 hepatocellular carcinoma. That includes 22 looking at major national and 23 international hepatology society 24 guidelines which represent standard of 25 care, state-of-the-art best practice for</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 41</p> <p>1 off the top of my head. But I would be happy 2 to review that specific number again with you. 3 But that is the methodology that was used to 4 calculate the cumulative dose. 5 Q. Does that number appear anywhere in 6 your expert report? 7 A. I don't recall putting that number 8 in directly into the report. 9 Q. Did you consider that number in 10 coming to your opinions in this case? 11 A. Yeah. I certainly considered his 12 exposure, his dose exposure, and cumulative 13 exposure. But there were many other factors in 14 this case that made me very confident that his 15 NDMA Valsartan-contaminated exposure was 16 completely implausibly related to his 17 hepatocellular carcinoma. 18 I focused on the arguments that I 19 thought were really the most relevant and the 20 strongest arguments to clearly articulate that 21 case. And so it was not the most relevant 22 piece to actually add up and calculate his 23 cumulative dose exposure. And nor am I 24 toxicologist. I'm a clinician. He is really 25 trying to assess specific causality in this</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 42</p> <p>1 case and be responsive to Dr. Siddiqui's expert 2 report. You know, we don't routinely calculate 3 cumulative dose exposures in this fashion for 4 most patients, except in perhaps very unusual 5 cases. So I looked at it through that lens in 6 my capacity as a clinician and a clinician 7 scientist; not a toxicologist. 8 Q. So you are not a toxicologist, 9 correct? 10 A. Correct, I am not a toxicologist. 11 Q. And you are not giving any 12 toxicology opinions in this case, correct? 13 A. No, I am not offering any opinions 14 as a toxicologist because I am not one. I may 15 have some opinions that may be in some way 16 related to toxicology, again, with my 17 perspective as a clinician primarily. 18 Q. Have you investigated what dose of 19 NDMA it would take to give a human liver 20 cancer? 21 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 22 THE WITNESS: So my review of the 23 human literature is that it's very much 24 not at all well-established that NDMA is 25 even plausibly capable of causing</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 44</p> <p>1 BY MR. VAUGHN: 2 Q. And, therefore, you don't believe 3 there is any plausible capability of NDMA 4 causing liver cancer in humans? 5 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 6 THE WITNESS: I have not seen any 7 high quality scientific evidence 8 specifically in humans that 9 NDMA-contaminated Valsartan can cause 10 hepatocellular carcinoma specifically in 11 humans. So I reserve the right to revise 12 that opinion if there is a new study that 13 comes out that's very well conducted that 14 accounts for potential biases and 15 confounders and limitations to demonstrate 16 from a causal inference standpoint that it 17 is causally linked to HCC, yeah, I would 18 reserve my right to revise the opinion if 19 a new study comes out. 20 But based on the literature I found 21 and reviewed, including that which has 22 been cited by Dr. Siddiqui, I don't find 23 any compelling well-established evidence 24 to show that at the doses that have been 25 studied that there is any well-established</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 43</p> <p>1 hepatocellular carcinoma specifically in 2 humans. A lot of this is imputed from the 3 animal literature. And so I do have a 4 sense from the animal literature of what 5 doses of NDMA were given and observed to 6 be linked with different types of cancers, 7 including liver cancers. And very briefly 8 they're extremely high doses that are used 9 in general in animal studies, usually on 10 the scale of milligrams per kilogram per 11 day, which are orders of magnitude higher 12 than what is studied or observed in these 13 epidemiologic studies in humans. 14 So to that extent, there is no real 15 human data that very clearly 16 scientifically in a way it's 17 well-established links NDMA in humans 18 specifically to hepatocellular carcinoma. 19 So it's hard to make a statement about 20 what dose could potentially do that. 21 But if you try to impute from the 22 animal literature, animals require 23 extremely high doses relative to what's 24 been studied in humans to observe those 25 effects.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 45</p> <p>1 link with hepatocellular carcinoma in 2 humans. 3 BY MR. VAUGHN: 4 Q. Did you look at any higher doses? 5 So outside of Valsartan, just NDMA in general, 6 do you have any opinions on what dose it would 7 take to cause liver damage? 8 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 9 THE WITNESS: Yes. As I said, most 10 of the -- the highest quality evidence for 11 NDMA in carcinogenesis really comes from 12 well controlled experimental settings in 13 animals where the doses that are being 14 used are at a completely different order 15 of magnitude than routine dietary 16 exposures that humans have or even 17 environmental exposures or certainly 18 pharmaceutical level exposures, there are 19 orders of magnitude different. So I am 20 not comfortable as a clinician and a 21 clinician science translating directly 22 from an animal study, you know, in a very 23 different setting in a totally different 24 model, you know, rodents versus humans, 25 for instance, you really cannot take a</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 46</p> <p>1 one-to-one translation from an animal 2 study to a human study. So I rely on the 3 human studies to make those ascertainments 4 of what is expected to be observed in 5 humans. 6 The summary I have given you is 7 basically that I don't find any compelling 8 evidence to really demonstrate that link 9 in humans. 10 BY MR. VAUGHN: 11 Q. And because you are a clinician, 12 not a toxicologist, you don't do that dose 13 conversion from animals to humans, correct? 14 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 15 THE WITNESS: Like I said, I am not 16 a toxicologist. But as a clinician, I do 17 understand principles of dosing 18 medications. So I do prescribe 19 medications and, you know, I do dose 20 medications appropriately for humans. So 21 I understand principles of doses in 22 concentrations. So that's something that 23 I think any clinician should understand. 24 So there is certain aspects of 25 toxicology that obviously I am not an</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 48</p> <p>1 something to someone who weighs 250 2 pounds, there is a different expected 3 effect than if you gave the same absolute 4 dose to someone who weighs 120 pounds. 5 So those principles I understand as 6 a clinician in terms of dosing, you know, 7 milligrams or whatever per weight. Those 8 principles are important and I think are 9 translatable to some extent between animal 10 and human studies. 11 BY MR. VAUGHN: 12 Q. In your opinion is NDMA a mutagen? 13 A. In my opinion in animal studies 14 NDMA has been plausibly linked to being 15 mutagenic, yes, for DNA in animals. 16 Q. What do you mean by plausibly 17 linked? 18 A. I find the evidence from animal 19 studies to be scientifically sound. And, 20 again, I am not a basic scientist myself; but, 21 you know, they have explored some of the 22 potential mechanisms in the basic science 23 literature to understand how it could plausibly 24 lead to DNA damage in mutations. For instance, 25 there is literature that demonstrates that NDMA</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 47</p> <p>1 expert on and wouldn't claim to be an 2 expert on, but I do understand 3 concentrations. 4 And so milligrams per kilogram, 5 which is a very commonly used way of 6 thinking about a concentration of 7 something, you can look at what those 8 doses are in animals and compare them to 9 humans. And that is relevant, because 10 obviously, you know, animals, like 11 rodents, are obviously very different in 12 size to humans, so it is relevant to know 13 how many milligrams or nanograms or 14 micrograms per kilogram are given to an 15 animal. It is actually an additional 16 limitation of the human studies that there 17 is no accounting for weight in human 18 patients. 19 So like if you -- just as a brief 20 example, if you look at the FDA's 21 threshold limit of 96 nanograms per day of 22 NDMA, they don't account for kilograms, 23 they don't account for body weight of 24 individuals; but any clinician ought to 25 know that if you give a certain dose of</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 49</p> <p>1 in the basic science setting can act as an 2 alkylating agent for DNA which can lead to DNA 3 mutations. So I accept that in the basic 4 science animal literature NDMA does have this 5 very plausible mechanistic explanation for how 6 it could lead to DNA damage. 7 Q. Can those DNA damage and mutations 8 then lead to cancer in those animals? 9 A. Yeah, I do think that that's 10 plausible. And, you know, the scenario of 11 that I think in Dr. Sawyer's deposition -- I'm 12 sorry, his expert report, from my recollection, 13 he does go over some of the mechanisms of how 14 NDMA in the animal basic science setting could 15 act as an initiator and as a promoter in the 16 carcinogenesis pathway. And I think that there 17 is likely sufficient evidence in the animal 18 literature to show that in that particular 19 setting NDMA could -- you know, does have a 20 mechanistic basis for leading to cancer in 21 animals in those basic science animal studies. 22 Q. Do you believe that NDMA does not 23 cause DNA mutations in humans? 24 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 25 THE WITNESS: So, again, my</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 50</p> <p>1 opinions on that in humans are informed by 2 the literature. And it's not as simple of 3 a question of binary does DNA cause this, 4 yes or no. You have to consider things 5 like doses. Many things can potentially 6 have a toxic effect if you give a 7 sufficiently high dose; but at much lower 8 doses or routinely environmentally exposed 9 doses it may not have that toxic effect. 10 So there is more nuance. 11 I mean even something as simple as 12 water, if you were to ask me if water can 13 be toxic, if you drink enough of it, yes, 14 it can be toxic, it can kill you. 15 So it's -- you have to, in my view, 16 really think about the details, not just 17 the binary yes or no does this cause this. 18 It's the details of the exposure, the dose 19 of the exposure, the duration of the 20 exposure, the latency, the biological 21 plausibility of the mechanisms, you have 22 to consider all of these things together 23 when you are making an assessment of 24 whether a particular exposure like NDMA or 25 a particular patient, based on their</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 52</p> <p>1 on who they are. But, yeah, I suspect that if 2 a drank ten liters of water today I might get 3 very sick and need to be hospitalized. 4 Q. In your research you did for this 5 case, did you come across the case studies of 6 humans dying from NDMA ingestion? 7 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 8 THE WITNESS: I did come across 9 case studies where, you know, an 10 individual in a case report, for instance, 11 was allegedly exposed to NDMA and then 12 later, you know, they died and there was 13 an autopsy done. And, for instance, I 14 recall one specific case report where on 15 the autopsy the patient had cirrhosis and 16 it had some plausible NDMA exposure. So, 17 yes, I do recall coming case studies of 18 that nature, if that's what you're 19 referring to. 20 BY MR. VAUGHN: 21 Q. What do you mean by plausible NDMA 22 exposure? Do you remember how they were 23 exposed? 24 A. You would have to show me which 25 specific case report you are thinking of.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 51</p> <p>1 context, could have plausibly led to a 2 cancer like hepatocellular carcinoma. 3 THE COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry, 4 Doctor, if I could remind you to slow down 5 a little bit. 6 THE WITNESS: I apologize. 7 BY MR. VAUGHN: 8 Q. How much water does a human have to 9 consume to kill them? 10 A. Quite a bit. You would have to 11 drink quite a bit of water. I mean I can't 12 recall like off the top of my head exactly how 13 much it might take; but many, many, many liters 14 of water consumed over a relatively short 15 period of time would lead to low sodium levels 16 that could cause basically, you know, 17 neurological issues that could lead to 18 someone's death. But it can happen. I mean 19 it's observed to happen. Individuals do die 20 from this that have issued where they have some 21 sort of mental -- I'm sorry, cognitive 22 pathology that leads them to consume tremendous 23 amounts of water. So that does happen. But I 24 can't tell you exactly how many liters to take; 25 it varies from individual to individual based</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 53</p> <p>1 The one that I'm trying to recall 2 is there may have been an occupational exposure 3 to some nitrosamine. I don't remember the 4 specific context, but I think there was a case 5 report I remember seeing that there is some 6 environmental exposure where the individual was 7 exposed to NDMA and likely other exposures as 8 well in sort of an industrial kind of setting. 9 So that's why I say plausible, because it is 10 not likely to be one specific exposure. There 11 is probably myriad toxins in those settings 12 someone might be exposed to. But I do recall a 13 case report of that nature where on the autopsy 14 they looked at the liver and there was 15 cirrhosis. I remember a case report like that. 16 Q. Have you seen any case studies 17 where someone has intentionally poisoned 18 someone else with NDMA and killed them? 19 A. It's possible I came across that, 20 but I don't recall that specifically off the 21 top of my head. 22 Q. Do you know at what level NDMA has 23 been shown to be lethal to humans? 24 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 25 THE WITNESS: Yeah. So I -- like I</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 54</p> <p>1 said, I rely on the scientific literature 2 to inform my opinions about the potential 3 of something like NDMA to potentially, you 4 know, in a scientific valid way, cause an 5 adverse outcome in a human. 6 And, generally speaking, case 7 series and case reports are not a valid 8 way scientifically to establish risk 9 factors. By definition those are 10 descriptives -- broadly speaking, like in 11 terms of types of studies there are, there 12 are descriptive studies, there are 13 analytic studies. Descriptive studies do 14 not attempt to draw an association 15 statistically between any exposure and an 16 outcome; they just report what happens. 17 And why that's so relevant is -- 18 for instance, you can't estimate a 19 relative risk from a case series or a case 20 report. You need to perform an analytical 21 study. So some observational study or 22 interventional study like a randomized 23 trial. 24 I really I'm speaking fast so I'll 25 slow down again.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 56</p> <p>1 can conclude that it causes cancer in humans? 2 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. It 3 misstates the witness. 4 THE WITNESS: No, I did not say 5 that. I do not think that -- so I don't 6 think it would be ethical necessarily 7 to -- it would not be ethical to perform a 8 randomized control trial where you give 9 individuals NDMA and randomize them to 10 exposed or unexposed. But you can perform 11 very high quality observational studies 12 using methodology that's very well thought 13 out that can support causal inference. 14 I know this from my background as a 15 clinician scientist. I'm a clinical 16 epidemiologist and so those are the types 17 of studies that I perform. I perform 18 observational epidemiologic studies, 19 including, from epidemiologic studies, 20 which can provide very strong evidence if 21 they are well conducted and they account 22 for important biases. 23 So, no, I don't think the standard 24 of evidence would require a randomized 25 trial. I don't think we would ever have a</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 55</p> <p>1 But that's very important because 2 we have a kind of a pyramid of quality of 3 evidence; and case series and case reports 4 are at the very bottom of the totem pole. 5 No scientist will really rely on that to 6 adjudicate a risk factor. 7 So if somebody in a case report was 8 given a high dose of NDMA and then died, I 9 don't know for a fact that that individual 10 died because of the NDMA. They may have 11 had other comorbid conditions or something 12 else that resulted in them dying and it is 13 just a correlation. So that's why you 14 need analytic studies to study individuals 15 who have an exposure and compare them to 16 individuals who don't have the exposure 17 and then account for different types of 18 the confounders to minimize bias to make a 19 very specific association between a 20 potential exposure and an outcome. That's 21 where I kind of rank those case series and 22 case reports when I review literature. 23 BY MR. VAUGHN: 24 Q. And so you're saying you would need 25 a randomized trial on NDMA in humans before we</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 57</p> <p>1 randomized trial to demonstrate toxicity 2 of NDMA in humans. That would not be 3 ethical based on the animal literature. 4 If you see a signal in the animal 5 literature that something may have the 6 potential to be carcinogenic in humans, we 7 wouldn't be able to ethically randomize 8 patients to NDMA or not. And that's true 9 of many, you know, potential exposures 10 that, you know, might have a potential 11 harm in humans whether or not they 12 actually do. So that is an ethical 13 principle that's commonly applied in 14 randomized controlled trials. 15 BY MR. VAUGHN: 16 Q. So it would be unethical to give 17 humans NDMA at the dose that Mr. Roberts was 18 taking, correct? 19 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 20 THE WITNESS: So I think, if I just 21 kind of read the question properly, if 22 this was a randomized trial -- so Mr. 23 Roberts' exposure was quite different; 24 it's from a contaminated pharmaceutical. 25 Like a randomized trial would be done in</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 58</p> <p>1 an interventional setting where someone is 2 given just NDMA as an exposure versus a 3 placebo. But, in general, probably at, 4 you know, any dose above the FDA threshold 5 it would be unethical to randomize someone 6 to that daily exposure versus not. 7 BY MR. VAUGHN: 8 Q. And what is the FDA's reasonably 9 safe threshold? 10 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 11 THE WITNESS: My recollection of 12 their threshold is 96 nanograms per day. 13 But there is a lot of context around that, 14 that the FDA provides in their own 15 industry guidance. 16 It's -- so the FDA guidance very 17 importantly is 96 nanograms per day over a 18 70-year human lifespan. And they arrive 19 at that threshold imputing a very wide 20 margin of safety from the animal 21 literature to be very conservative, which 22 is I understand to be a typical FDA 23 practice. They want to offer a very 24 conservative wide margin of safety. But 25 they translate from the animal studies to</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 60</p> <p>1 are careful to do this, but, like I said, I 2 understand the general principles of what they 3 do. They look at the animal literature and see 4 what dose the animals may potentially be 5 harmful in humans and then they add a huge 6 layer of margin of safety, because 1 additional 7 a cancer per 100,000 in my view is very, very 8 conservative. When you compare it to the 9 magnitude of risk factors in Mr. Roberts' case 10 where, you know, there is like a 2 percent -- 2 11 to 4 percent annual instance of hepatocellular 12 carcinoma in patients with cirrhosis, they are 13 in completely different universes of risk. So 14 that's just to give you an illustration of how 15 conservative the FDA is. 16 But, to your question, I didn't 17 independently verify what animal study they 18 chose to use to do the math to translate that 19 to this very conservative risk scale for 20 humans, but I have no reason to doubt that they 21 would do that with good scrutiny and rigor. 22 Q. You said the 96 nanograms that the 23 FDA set, did you do the math to see how many 24 nanograms that would be over a lifetime? You 25 talked about this is over 70 years. Do you</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 59</p> <p>1 a 70-year lifespan of a human. And they 2 arrive at the 96 nanograms per day of 3 daily exposure for 70 years. That would 4 translate to 1 additional cancer per 5 100,000 individuals with that exposure. 6 I provide that context here because 7 I think it's directly relevant to Mr. 8 Roberts' case, because obviously he didn't 9 have a lifetime of exposure, he had less 10 than two years of exposure to NDMA. So it 11 doesn't really match the FDA's assumptions 12 that go into, you know, toxic exposures, 13 which they understand to be -- have a very 14 long latency period, which is why they 15 scale this over an entire human lifespan 16 of 70 years. 17 But that's my understanding of the 18 FDA threshold to answer your question. 19 BY MR. VAUGHN: 20 Q. Do you agree with the FDA's 21 calculation? 22 A. So, you know, as a clinician, I'm 23 not a drug regulator, I don't work for the FDA, 24 I don't, you know, independently verify their 25 calculations. I assume that folks in the FDA</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 61</p> <p>1 know what cumulative lifetime dose would be of 2 96 nanograms? 3 A. I did do the math, actually, when I 4 was thinking about this. I can't recall the 5 number off the top of my head, but I did do the 6 calculation. It's in the millions of nanograms 7 of lifetime exposure over 70 years. Yes, I did 8 do that. 9 Q. Which is a high exposure, right, 10 millions of nanograms? 11 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 12 THE WITNESS: I mean it's a large 13 number. I mean whether or not you 14 consider it to be a high exposure, it is 15 still small relative to doses that were 16 used in animal studies. It is still 17 orders of magnitudes smaller than what is 18 used in the animal literature, but yes. 19 So nanograms, obviously there are orders 20 of magnitudes smaller than the milligrams. 21 And, like I said, the animal studies, they 22 are typically dosing animals on the order, 23 you know, in the milligrams scale of 24 concentration. So nanograms is ten to the 25 negative ninth. Milligrams is ten to the</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 62</p> <p>1 negative third. So they are orders of 2 magnitude different, but that's the math. 3 I mean that's the math the FDA arrives at 4 it is in the range of millions of 5 nanograms over a lifetime. 6 BY MR. VAUGHN: 7 Q. And do you recall Mr. Roberts' 8 cumulative exposure to NDMA? 9 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 10 THE WITNESS: I do recall his 11 exposure. Like I said before, I think he 12 is the high end. So if we take the most 13 conservative estimate and assume that he 14 had the maximal possible exposure, which, 15 again, is very conservative from the 16 plaintiff's perspective, that would give 17 him 20,000 micrograms -- I'm sorry, 20,000 18 nanograms per day. 20,000 nanograms per 19 day of exposure. 20 And when I was thinking about the 21 FDA's cumulative lifetime exposure, I did 22 calculate Mr. Roberts' Cumulative exposure 23 over his shorter window of time, because 24 obviously he was getting a daily exposure 25 above the FDA's threshold limit. And his</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 64</p> <p>1 conservative scenario where I will just -- 2 to take -- to argue the side that he got 3 the maximal exposure for the hypothetical, 4 if he did, in fact, <b>get a high dose every</b> 5 <b>single day for as long as he was</b> 6 <b>prescribed Valsartan</b>, he would have had, 7 from my calculations, probably a five- to 8 six-fold higher exposure than the lifetime 9 exposure limit from the FDA. 10 And the reason why I gave all the 11 context of how he arrives at that is what 12 that would mean for him is he would have 13 had over a lifetime, if there were 100,000 14 people just like Mr. Roberts who had that 15 exposure spread out over a lifetime, 5 to 16 6 of them out of that 100,000 might have 17 developed a liver cancer if we accept 18 hypothetically that there is a 19 well-established link. And, again, my 20 position is that there is not a 21 well-established link demonstrated, but 22 that is me being as charitable as possible 23 to the plaintiff position is at most he 24 would have had, you know, 5 to 6 out of 25 100,000 risk of developing an HCC.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 63</p> <p>1 lifetime exposure was higher than the 2 FDA's threshold lifetime limit. And when 3 I did the math -- and, again, I would have 4 to -- we could independently do the 5 calculations again if necessary, but off 6 the top of my head my recollection was he 7 was exposed over his window of time to 8 somewhere in the ballpark of 5 to 6 times 9 above the lifetime threshold of the FDA's 10 limit. That's my recollection. 11 Q. And so the FDA's lifetime limit, 12 Mr. Roberts was exposed to several times higher 13 than that in just a two-year period? 14 A. Yes. 15 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 16 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. 17 Yes. Again, assume, taking the 18 assumptions, all the conservative 19 assumptions, which are likely not to be 20 true, it is unlikely that he truly was 21 getting the maximal NDMA exposure with 22 every single pill and it is unlikely that 23 he was -- we don't even know if he was 24 adherent to taking a pill every day. But 25 if I am taking, again, the most</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 65</p> <p>1 That's setting aside all the issues 2 of temporality and latency, which I think 3 are bigger problems honestly. It's 4 completely implausible to develop a 5 hepatocellular carcinoma over the time 6 course that Mr. Roberts was exposed. 7 But on the dosing question 8 specifically, that's what I would say. 9 BY MR. VAUGHN: 10 Q. And so you think because he had 5 11 to 6 times the dose of what the FDA says is a 12 lifetime dose and he had that dose in a 13 two-year period, you think it is just a 5 times 14 higher risk of 5 out of 100,000 or 6 out of 15 100,000; is that your opinion? 16 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 17 THE WITNESS: So just to clarify, 18 you know, I would be translating that -- I 19 mean for a one-to-one comparison to the 20 FDA's lifetime limit you have to assume a 21 lifetime of chronic exposure for Mr. 22 Roberts as well, which, as you said, he 23 did not have. He had a much more 24 concentrated shorter window exposure. 25 So I'm just giving you the numbers</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 66</p> <p>1 if he had had that exposure spread out 2 over 70 years you would expect that his 3 risk of developing a cancer, if we were to 4 accept that there is a true causal link, 5 which, again, I don't accept for humans, 6 would be 5 to 6 out of 100,000. 7 I think it's -- my position is that 8 when you additionally account for the fact 9 that he had a very short concentrated 10 exposure, it's even less plausible for him 11 to have developed a hepatocellular 12 carcinoma, because toxic exposures causing 13 solid tumors there is typically a very 14 long latency. It's usually many, many, 15 many years or decades before somebody 16 would develop a solid tumor from any toxic 17 exposure. That I think is actually an 18 extremely important point in this case, 19 that he started NDMA and then over a 20 relatively short period of time was then 21 formally diagnosed with hepatocellular 22 carcinoma. 23 The carcinogenesis sequence that I 24 alluded to previously, induction, 25 promotion, aggression, that Dr. Sawyer</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 68</p> <p>1 hepatocellular carcinoma. 2 So it is really one of many points, 3 but I'm putting emphasis on it now because 4 that is the area that we are talking 5 about. 6 BY MR. VAUGHN: 7 Q. In the human -- do you think the 8 human body is able to repair the DNA damage 9 that NDMA causes? 10 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 11 THE WITNESS: So, again, I don't 12 accept that there is -- I don't accept 13 that there is really well-founded 14 literature to demonstrate carcinogenicity 15 of NDMA specifically in humans. But with 16 that caveat, if I were to hypothetically 17 assume that NDMA could do that, the 18 punitive mechanism in animals is that 19 it's -- that toxic metabolites from NDMA 20 can lead to DNA damage through things like 21 alkylation of the DNA and things like 22 that. 23 Cells are equipped with mechanisms 24 to repair DNA. There are DNA repair 25 mechanisms, yes. So cells can do this.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 67</p> <p>1 also mentions -- and he really doesn't 2 talk about latency of those periods, 3 unfortunately -- there is a very long 4 latency between these steps. It takes a 5 long time for a healthy cell to acquire 6 mutations that then lead to 7 carcinogenesis; it's typically decades. 8 So that's I think an additional 9 problematic element to try to make a 10 causal association in this specific case. 11 BY MR. VAUGHN: 12 Q. Is your opinion based more on the 13 latency than the carcinogenicity of NDMA? 14 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 15 THE WITNESS: No. So when I make 16 my opinion I try to weigh all the relevant 17 factors. I'm highlighting -- you know, 18 because you're asking about the dosing of 19 the Valsartan, I'm highlighting aspects of 20 my opinion that are relevant when thinking 21 about that particular question. But there 22 are other elements of my opinion that are 23 equally, if not more, relevant to my 24 opinion that NDMA-contaminated Valsartan 25 was really not relevant to Mr. Roberts'</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 69</p> <p>1 That's why it's not a guarantee that a 2 cell that has DNA damage, it's not a 3 guarantee that that cell will eventually 4 turn into a cancer. We have many 5 safeguards in our cells and DNA repair 6 mechanisms to prevent that from happening. 7 It's really only when someone is exposed 8 to very chronically to a carcinogen that 9 provides the right environmental milieu 10 around those types of cells that have 11 acquired DNA damage that they will acquire 12 more DNA damage and mutations over time 13 that serve as precursors to potential 14 cancer down the line. 15 And that is an articulation -- it's 16 important to articulate that demonstrates 17 why it's such a slow process. I can't 18 think of any specific toxic exposure that 19 could plausibly cause hepatocellular 20 carcinoma over such a short window. Even 21 the most toxic exposures that I am aware 22 of in my practice as a hepatologist, like 23 aflatoxin or extremely high-dose 24 radiation, the latency period between 25 initial injury and chronic exposure and</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 70</p> <p>1 hepatocellular carcinoma on the shortest 2 time scale is probably five to ten years. 3 So, yes, I mean, we are equipped 4 with mechanisms in our cells to repair 5 this damage. And it requires very, very 6 chronic long-term exposure to -- you know, 7 repeated chronic exposure to a carcinogen 8 to cause these changes that result in a 9 cancer. 10 MS. ROSE: Mr. Vaughn, we've been 11 going for about an hour. Are you at a 12 good place for a break? 13 If you are in the middle of 14 something, we can certainly keep going for 15 a little bit; but I wanted to raise that. 16 MR. VAUGHN: You're good. Let me 17 ask one question. 18 BY MR. VAUGHN: 19 Q. Cancer aside, I just want to talk 20 about liver damage real quick, is it your 21 opinion that NDMA cannot cause liver damage in 22 humans? 23 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 24 THE WITNESS: Yes. So I think my 25 opinion is that there is no well-founded</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 72</p> <p>1 talk about in the future if you want to. 2 But -- you know, but dietary 3 studies are oftentimes fraught with lots of 4 different biases, and I don't find them 5 independently to be, you know, strong 6 scientific evidence of a causal link between 7 NDMA and liver cancer or, you know, liver 8 cirrhosis, no. 9 MR. VAUGHN: Okay. Now's a good 10 time for a break, Nina. 11 MS. ROSE: Great. 12 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Off the record 13 at 10:10 a.m. 14 (Whereupon, a break was taken.) 15 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on 16 the record at 10:24 a.m. 17 BY MR. VAUGHN: 18 Q. Hello, Doctor. 19 A. Hello. 20 Q. You're a gastroenterologist, 21 correct? 22 A. Yes, I am a gastroenterologist, but 23 also a transplant hepatologist. 24 Q. So you are a hepatologist as well, 25 correct?</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 71</p> <p>1 scientific literature that demonstrate 2 that NDMA-contaminated Valsartan 3 certainly, there is nothing that really 4 definitely links that in humans with 5 respect to liver damage, no. I think that 6 comes from primarily the animal 7 literature. 8 BY MR. VAUGHN: 9 Q. Sorry. Just a moment. 10 Setting the Valsartan aside, just 11 NDMA, is it your opinion that NDMA itself 12 cannot cause liver damage in humans? 13 A. Yeah. I mean, I haven't come 14 across any, like I said, high quality 15 scientific evidence that would demonstrate that 16 NDMA specifically, with or without Valsartan, 17 induces liver injury in humans. 18 I think -- if I'm understanding 19 your question correctly, there is other 20 literature about NDMA primarily from like 21 dietary exposures where they look at an 22 association between dietary NDMA and different 23 types of outcomes, including liver-related 24 outcomes. But I don't find those to be 25 extremely compelling for reasons I'm happy to</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 73</p> <p>1 A. Correct. 2 Q. Okay. And in practice is that what 3 you're doing is transplant hepatology? 4 A. Yes. That's my primary practice. 5 Q. And you are not an oncologist, 6 correct? 7 A. Correct, I'm not an oncologist. 8 Q. Do you diagnose cancer? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. And is that once they come to you 11 or -- in what setting are you diagnosing 12 cancer? 13 A. So in my clinical practice as a 14 transplant hepatologist. 15 Just very briefly to give you the 16 context of what that means. I take care of 17 patients who have chronic liver disease across 18 the entire spectrum of their liver disease. So 19 individuals who don't have cirrhosis but have 20 chronic liver disease, individuals who have 21 cirrhosis, who have compensated cirrhosis, 22 decompensated cirrhosis, who may require a 23 liver transplant; and I take care of them in 24 the post-transplant setting if they require 25 transplant.</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 74</p> <p>1 I diagnose cancers in the course of 2 my routine care of my patients because every 3 patient with cirrhosis, we have to screen them 4 for liver cancer. So I am the one who is 5 ordering their cancer screening studies, 6 ultrasounds, alpha-fetoprotein, CT scans, MRIs 7 if necessary. I am the one who is following up 8 on those images to -- to determine if there's 9 something concerning or not who's then doing 10 the additional work-up. 11 And then I -- I work at a 12 transplant center, so I participate in 13 multidisciplinary tumor boards. So if I find 14 something on an MRI that's concerning for liver 15 cancer in a patient with cirrhosis, I will -- I 16 will bring that case to our multidisciplinary 17 tumor board to review it with the radiologist, 18 the surgeons, other hepatologists, and medical 19 oncologists who take care of these patients to 20 confirm the diagnosis, make a treatment plan. 21 These things are usually done in a 22 multidisciplinary setting, but I am the 23 primary, you know, provider that is responsible 24 for screening for it and then diagnosing the 25 cancer, hepatocellular carcinoma, and other</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 76</p> <p>1 there, I will look at the MRI. I will 2 kind of make my own assessment of, you 3 know, is this concerning for 4 hepatocellular carcinoma or not. 5 But, of course, I will rely on the 6 diagnostic radiologist's read. And 7 usually the diagnostic radiologist will be 8 able to make a very clear assessment of 9 the likelihood that this is, in fact, 10 hepatocellular carcinoma by applying the 11 LI-RADS criteria, and that is usually 12 sufficient. 13 If -- if there's a LI-RADS 5 14 lesion, which is basically -- that's 15 regarding to be diagnostic of 16 hepatocellular carcinoma, that diagnosis, 17 I -- I would already been aware of when I 18 bring the case to the tumor board. 19 So the tumor board, sure, we're all 20 confirming that as a board, we agree that 21 there's hepatocellular carcinoma; but I'm 22 not relying on the hemato-oncologists, for 23 instance, to make the diagnosis. 24 The diagnosis is usually made if 25 it's a LI-RADS 5. It's more about</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 75</p> <p>1 liver cancers in these patients. 2 Q. Does there have to be a 3 confirmation diagnosis when you make a 4 diagnosis of cancer? 5 A. I'm not entirely sure as to what 6 you mean by "confirmation diagnosis." Maybe 7 you could clarify. 8 Q. You said you take it to a -- when 9 you diagnose someone with cancer, you take it 10 to a multidisciplinary board; and then a 11 medical oncologist confirms the diagnosis. 12 Is that always the case, that 13 someone else is going to confirm your cancer 14 diagnosis? 15 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 16 Misstates the witness's testimony. 17 THE WITNESS: No. I wouldn't 18 summarize it that way. Maybe I can 19 clarify. I order the studies that would 20 di- -- would be relevant to diagnose a 21 potential hepatocellular carcinoma, for 22 instance. And I will look at the images 23 myself. 24 Let's say that if there's a patient 25 that needs an MRI and there is a mass</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 77</p> <p>1 thinking about the next steps, what -- the 2 best way to treat the patient; and that 3 requires multidisciplinary discussion. 4 I would say that there are also 5 more borderline cases, like if it's a 6 LI-RADS 3 or a LI-RADS 4, that is not 7 independently diagnostic of hepatocellular 8 carcinoma. And so we -- we still may 9 review those images in the tumor board 10 just to agree upon a surveillance 11 strategy, for instance. 12 BY MR. VAUGHN: 13 Q. And if you think there's cancer and 14 someone on the tumor board says that there's 15 not cancer, such as the oncologist, which 16 opinion trumps? 17 A. So in that instance where there's 18 disagreement about whether or not a cancer is 19 present, that might arise, let's say, in -- 20 it's a pretty rare circumstance. 21 Most of the time, I think, we're a 22 little bit differential to the diagnostic 23 radiologist who has the most expertise in 24 interpreting the cross-sectional images because 25 it's -- it's their dedicated expertise.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 78</p> <p>1 So if the radiologist is very 2 confident that something is a LI-RADS 5, we -- 3 we accept that as the tumor board, you know, 4 that it's LI-RADS 5 lesion. 5 I can't think of a case where, 6 like, the medical oncologist is, you know, 7 disagreeing with the diagnostic radiology 8 expert about LI-RADS 5 lesion, but there are 9 maybe some scenarios where it might be a 10 LI-RADS 4 and we have a discussion as a group 11 about, you know, what is the urgency to try to 12 confirm that this is or is not hepatocellular 13 carcinoma. 14 And so in that scenario, if there's 15 disagreement, we may pursue biopsy to get 16 further -- to really kind of get, as a gold 17 standard, confirmation of the presence or 18 absence of cancer. 19 Q. And you said you're not a 20 radiologist, but you do review the actual 21 imaging, correct? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. And in practice if the diagnostic 24 radiologist disagreed with you, you would defer 25 to them?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 80</p> <p>1 diagnostic radiologists at -- at my 2 institution. I think they're very good, 3 and they have much more dedicated 4 expertise in reviewing radiology than I 5 do. They do it day in and day out as 6 their job. 7 So -- so yes. I mean, if they feel 8 strongly that -- that their read is 9 accurate and they can show me why, then 10 yes, I'll -- I'll agree with -- with what 11 their opinion is. 12 BY MR. VAUGHN: 13 Q. Do you agree that the oncologists 14 have more expertise than you do in diagnosing 15 cancer? 16 A. So that's a very broad statement. 17 I mean, if I were just narrow that down to 18 hepatocellular carcinoma specifically, I would 19 not uniformly agree with that because, like I 20 said, the oncologists are usually not the ones 21 who are making the diagnosis. They're not the 22 ones who are screening these patients for 23 cancer. 24 The on- -- medical oncologists in 25 the setting of hepatocellular carcinoma are</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 79</p> <p>1 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 2 THE WITNESS: It would really 3 depend on the nature of the disagreement. 4 I mean, there have been scenarios where, 5 you know, the initial diagnostic read 6 that's reported, when I look at the 7 imaging, I might identify something that I 8 am concerned about that I think might have 9 been missed in the radiology report; and 10 then I'll have a discussion with the 11 radiologist. 12 And I can recall a couple of 13 scenarios where I've identified something 14 that I think was missed, and then I bring 15 it to the radiologist. They re-review it 16 and say, oh, okay, yes. Actually, in 17 retrospect, this does appear to be the 18 case; and they might amend their report. 19 That does happen on occasion, but 20 it's usually if there's a disagreement. 21 Or if I'm concerned about something, I'll 22 just have a conversation with them; and 23 we'll review it together. 24 But overall, yes. I -- I -- at the 25 end of the day, I primarily trust our</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 81</p> <p>1 most often involved with more advanced 2 late-stage cancers because the medical 3 oncologists will be involved in administering 4 immunotherapy or sometimes systemic 5 chemotherapy, things along those lines that are 6 really treatments more for patients who have 7 very advanced disease. 8 So in the setting specifically for 9 hepatocellular carcinoma, medical oncologists 10 are oftentimes involved very late in the 11 process, and they're -- they're usually not -- 12 they don't have a whole lot of primacy in the 13 diagnosis. And the screening of hepatocellular 14 carcinoma, that's usually the role of the 15 hepatologist. 16 Q. And is that because liver cancer is 17 typically caught at earlier stages? 18 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 19 THE WITNESS: We tried to -- sorry. 20 MS. ROSE: Go ahead, Doctor. 21 THE WITNESS: Apologies. 22 Ideally, we identify patients that 23 require screening. So any patient with 24 cirrhosis, for instance, should enter a 25 surveillance pipeline for getting imaging</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 82</p> <p>1 and blood work every six months.  2 And the intention of that is to  3 identify liver cancers early so that we  4 can treat it more effectively and  5 hopefully cure it. Obviously there are  6 patients where, for -- for one reason or  7 another, they're not identified as having  8 cirrhosis or they don't complete their  9 surveillance appropriately, and then  10 cancers may get diagnosed at a later  11 stage; but our -- our aspiration is to try  12 to catch them early.  13 BY MR. VAUGHN:  14 Q. From the time that there's  15 cirrhosis, how quickly can that turn to HCC?  16 A. So based on the established  17 literature, you know, and, you know, national  18 and international hepatology society  19 guidelines, our best estimates are that there's  20 an annual risk of somewhere in the range of 1  21 to 8 percent depending on the specific cohort  22 or etiology of liver disease you're looking at.  23 It's -- it's somewhere in that range.  24 I think Dr. Siddiqui in her report  25 acknowledged 2 to 4 percent annual incidence of</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 84</p> <p>1 developing a liver cancer even within one year.  2 So -- but they -- cancers, they  3 have different rates of growth. There's some  4 variation how fast a tumor can grow and thus be  5 detectable. I mean, sometimes you might have a  6 microscopic cancer that we don't see on  7 imaging, but it might be there; but it takes  8 some time for it to grow to the point where  9 it's actually observable microscopically on an  10 ultrasound or an MRI. But that's the best way  11 I can kind of frame the answer.  12 Q. Do you have an opinion on if  13 cirrhosis to go to HCC within six months?  14 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  15 THE WITNESS: So as I stated, I  16 mean, there are many patients that are  17 simultaneously diagnosed with cirrhosis  18 and HCC, and I do think that a patient  19 with cirrhosis that's -- let's say a  20 patient's diagnosed with cirrhosis. Could  21 they have an HCC six months later?  22 Absolutely.  23 And the reason I say that is  24 because it's possible to have an HCC even  25 in the absence of cirrhosis, especially in</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 83</p> <p>1 HCC in those patients, which I generally agree  2 with. It's somewhere in that ballpark.  3 Q. And so you're talking annual  4 incidence, and my question's a little  5 different.  6 From the first time that they have  7 cirrhosis, how quickly can that cirrhosis turn  8 to HCC?  9 A. So it's -- it's hard to -- it's --  10 I mean, it -- there are many patients who are  11 diagnosed simultaneously with cirrhosis and  12 HCC. I can really only frame it to you in  13 terms of annual risk.  14 You know, 2 to 4 percent of  15 patients will develop a liver cancer within a  16 year of having cirrhosis. So it can happen  17 relatively quickly. It can happen on the time  18 course of a year, but it varies depending on  19 the patient, the -- the cause of the liver  20 disease, and based on some type factors that we  21 don't fully understand. But I can tell you  22 that that's the rate.  23 And because of that, we screen all  24 patients with cirrhosis for liver cancer  25 because they all have a very high risk of</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 85</p> <p>1 patients who have MASLD and MASH. It's  2 very well demonstrated in the literature  3 that -- that patients have a real risk of  4 developing an HCC even before their  5 degreeing -- their degree of scarring has  6 progressed to cirrhosis.  7 BY MR. VAUGHN:  8 Q. And so the diagnosis of HCC  9 wouldn't actually support that someone has  10 cirrhosis alone, correct?  11 A. There's a very high likelihood that  12 the patient will -- will -- would have  13 cirrhosis. I think somewhere in the ballpark  14 of 80 percent of patients who have an HCC have  15 underlying cirrhosis; but no, it's not a  16 guarantee that if the only you looked at was  17 the HCC, it ' not a guarantee that they have  18 cirrhosis, no.  19 Q. So you can't say, hey, this person  20 has HCC, therefore, they have cirrhosis,  21 correct?  22 A. No, you can't say that. You'd have  23 to look at -- you'd have to do an assessment to  24 see if they actually have cirrhosis or not.  25 Q. And how do you do that assessment?</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 86</p> <p>1 A. It's a good question. So there --  2 there's -- there are a lot of factors that come  3 into consideration; but broadly speaking, there  4 are imaging features that we look for. There  5 are features on blood work. There are  6 prediction scores that we calculate from blood  7 work and patient age.  8 And sometimes if there's really  9 advanced cirrhosis, you would may expect  10 certain clinical symptoms or clinical signs;  11 but usually it's a composite of these different  12 data points.  13 You try to assimilate some  14 laboratory prediction modeling data points and  15 imaging data points to come to an assessment.  16 Q. So you would agree it's not imaging  17 alone that you diagnose cirrhosis?  18 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  19 THE WITNESS: Sorry.  20 MS. ROSE: Go ahead. Sorry.  21 THE WITNESS: I wouldn't agree with  22 it quite in that fashion because in some  23 patients you -- you really can't make the  24 diagnosis.  25 I mean, so, for instance, if you</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 88</p> <p>1 it really pushes me in the direction of  2 cirrhosis; but generally speaking, I'm  3 looking at labs, including the AST, the  4 ALT, the platelet count. I'm looking at  5 the patient age.  6 Those -- those four things together  7 are used to compute prediction score  8 called the FIB-4 score or the fibrosis-4  9 score, which is it's codified in our  10 guidelines that this is a -- a screening  11 tool that we use in patients to stratify  12 individuals into different probabilities  13 of risk of having significant scar in the  14 liver, advanced fibrosis or cirrhosis,  15 or -- or essentially, you know, minimal  16 scar in the liver or something in between.  17 So we compute that for all  18 patients, you know, that have, you know,  19 chronic liver disease, such as MASLD or  20 MASH as an initial assessment; but those  21 are some important labs.  22 Other labs that I look at that are  23 important are so-called liver synthetic  24 function markers. So in addition to  25 platelet count, that's also albumin. It's</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 87</p> <p>1 were to see, you know, multiple high  2 probability features on a CT scan that  3 are -- that are, you know, that come with  4 cirrhosis, you can generally make that  5 diagnosis.  6 But let's say that you only saw one  7 suggested imaging feature of cirrhosis. I  8 personally don't rely on that alone. I --  9 I would look also to laboratory findings  10 and -- and laboratory-based prediction  11 models to add another data point to try to  12 make the assessment.  13 BY MR. VAUGHN:  14 Q. And what labs are you looking for  15 to make that assessment of cirrhosis?  16 A. So --  17 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  18 THE WITNESS: So again, you know, I  19 never rely -- I try not to rely  20 exclusively necessarily on -- on labs.  21 It's usually a composite of different data  22 points.  23 There -- there can be some patients  24 that have really overt obvious signs of  25 cirrhosis based on blood work alone where</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 89</p> <p>1 also INR that are important liver  2 synthetic function markers, and bilirubin.  3 BY MR. VAUGHN:  4 Q. Why are those three important --  5 albumin, INR, and bilirubin -- when it comes to  6 liver function?  7 A. So your liver has a lot of  8 important roles in your body. My view, it's  9 the most important organ as a biased  10 hepatologist.  11 But one of the -- among the things  12 it does is it's a -- it's a major manufacturing  13 hub for proteins in your body as well as  14 clotting factors.  15 So albumin is the -- is the major  16 protein in the body. It's the most predominant  17 protein in -- in the body, and it's  18 manufactured in the liver.  19 So if your liver has cirrhosis and  20 a lot of scar, the liver does not function  21 well; and so it's not able to produce albumin  22 as much. And so in a patient with very  23 advanced cirrhosis, we might start to see the  24 albumin come down gradually because the liver's  25 not functioning well to produce it.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 90</p> <p>1 A sim- -- a similar principle  2 applies INR, which is a clotting factor marker.  3 It's a measure of kind of production of  4 clotting factors. Some -- some, but not all,  5 clotting factors are produced in the liver. So  6 if there's cirrhosis, as it gets more advanced,  7 the INR may become abnormal.  8 And the directionality's different.  9 The INR actually goes up as -- as cirrhosis  10 worsens over time; whereas, the albumin goes  11 down. But that's usually the general  12 significance.  13 The bilirubin tends to become  14 elevated usually only in very, very late stages  15 of cirrhosis, really advanced decompensated  16 cirrhosis most of the time.  17 Q. And so would you agree that  18 typically if the albumin and INR and bilirubin  19 are normal, the patient does not have advanced  20 cirrhosis?  21 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  22 THE WITNESS: I would not uniformly  23 agree to that. There's a lot of nuance  24 that goes into interpreting these labs.  25 I would say in general, patients</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 92</p> <p>1 cirrhosis, that can, to some extent, be  2 overcome with very aggressive nutritional  3 supplementation.  4 So -- so like I said, there's  5 nuance in interpreting these things, and you  6 have to interpret it in a particular patient  7 context.  8 Q. You were talking about if it was  9 abnormal. I'm talking about if all of those  10 are normal.  11 If all of those labs are normal,  12 does that mean they do not have advanced  13 cirrhosis?  14 A. If they're all normal and, in  15 particular, like, looking the trends, like, I  16 don't like to rely on, like, an isolated lab  17 trend because sometimes there can be temporary  18 or acute changes that cause things to  19 fluctuate; but I would say it makes it less  20 likely. I would agree it makes it less likely.  21 If those things are all normal, it's less  22 likely that the patient would have very, very  23 advanced cirrhosis, yes.  24 Q. And did you review the labs,  25 albumin, INR, and bilirubin in Mr. Roberts'</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 91</p> <p>1 with advanced decompensated cirrhosis, you  2 do expect to see progressive derangements  3 in those labs. But the issue is that  4 those labs can be altered for other issues  5 oftentimes unrelated to liver disease.  6 So you have to interpret all -- all  7 of this in the context of the particular  8 patient.  9 But the general trends I  10 articulated to you are things you see as  11 cirrhosis becomes more advanced; but it's  12 important to highlight that even if those  13 are normal, it does not rule out the  14 presence of cirrhosis.  15 BY MR. VAUGHN:  16 Q. Would it rule out the presence of  17 advanced cirrhosis?  18 A. Not necessarily. I -- I wouldn't  19 say that either. So for instance, it's very  20 common for patients to be on a blood thinner,  21 and the blood thinner can make the INR  22 abnormal. And so we then can't rely on the INR  23 as a marker of synthetic function.  24 Likewise, some of the albumin  25 reduction that can happen over time in</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 93</p> <p>1 case.  2 A. I did. But I should emphasize one  3 other thing that -- you know, the other  4 important lab that I think you're leaving out  5 is platelet count. And that's actually also  6 another one of these synthetic function markers  7 that's -- that's very critical to highlight as  8 well.  9 So that's -- I would throw that in  10 the bucket of important labs to assess when  11 you're looking at progression of liver disease  12 and cirrhosis.  13 So yes, I did review these labs for  14 Mr. Roberts, including his, you know,  15 transaminases, his FIB-4 over time, and his  16 platelet count over time.  17 Q. But for advanced cirrhosis, you 'e  18 looking at more at the albumin, INR, and  19 bilirubin, correct?  20 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  21 THE WITNESS: No. I'm looking at  22 the composite of these labs, and I'm --  23 I'm also very carefully looking at the  24 platelet count. The platelet count is  25 actually a very, very important marker of</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 94</p> <p>1 progression of cirrhosis between stages --</p> <p>2 between stages of compensated and</p> <p>3 decompensated cirrhosis.</p> <p>4 The platelet count is a very, very</p> <p>5 important marker of something called</p> <p>6 portal hypertension. It's elevated</p> <p>7 pressures kind of, you know, behind the</p> <p>8 liver in the large vein that's flowing</p> <p>9 into the liver.</p> <p>10 And the full hypertension -- the</p> <p>11 blood pressure in this portal system</p> <p>12 begins to climb as patient's severity of</p> <p>13 cirrhosis increases. And the platelet</p> <p>14 count will begin to decrease gradually as</p> <p>15 that gets worse.</p> <p>16 So that is oftentimes a very early</p> <p>17 indicator that a patient's progressing to</p> <p>18 more advanced cirrhosis.</p> <p>19 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>20 Q. How low of a platelet count would</p> <p>21 you anticipate for advanced cirrhosis?</p> <p>22 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>23 THE WITNESS: There's a lot of</p> <p>24 variability in patients, so I can't give</p> <p>25 you, like, a -- a concrete cutpoint</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 96</p> <p>1 finding.</p> <p>2 Q. And why is that in Mr. Roberts'</p> <p>3 case?</p> <p>4 A. I'd say there's -- there are -- are</p> <p>5 two important contributors of the platelet</p> <p>6 count that come to mind in his case. One, it's</p> <p>7 a component in that FIB-4 calculation. I</p> <p>8 forget if I gave you the whole formula, but</p> <p>9 it -- it involves the AST, the ALT, the</p> <p>10 platelet counts, and the age. So all of those</p> <p>11 components go into an assessment of the</p> <p>12 likelihood of cirrhosis. So that that</p> <p>13 hopefully articulates why the platelet count is</p> <p>14 an independent important marker of the</p> <p>15 likelihood of cirrhosis.</p> <p>16 But in reviewing Mr. Roberts</p> <p>17 records, you know, his platelet count used to</p> <p>18 be normal; and then it gradually began to</p> <p>19 decline.</p> <p>20 I'm sorry. I'm pulling up my</p> <p>21 report to just look at the timeline in case</p> <p>22 that becomes relevant. But off the top of my</p> <p>23 head, I remember very specifically his, I</p> <p>24 think, primary care physician Dr. Sanders. He</p> <p>25 noted on -- on multiple occasions and during</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 95</p> <p>1 because oftentimes you're looking at the</p> <p>2 trend.</p> <p>3 I'll say as a general marker, a</p> <p>4 platelet count of less than 150 is</p> <p>5 regarded to be abnormal. That's</p> <p>6 abnormally low. That's the definition of</p> <p>7 thrombocytopenia, which just means low</p> <p>8 platelet count. But the trend is</p> <p>9 important.</p> <p>10 So I mean, if someone's baseline is</p> <p>11 300 and it's been 300 for years and years</p> <p>12 and then over the past year, I see it's</p> <p>13 gone down from 300 to 250 to 200 to 155,</p> <p>14 that ' a concerning trend even though it's</p> <p>15 still technically above this threshold of</p> <p>16 less than 150.</p> <p>17 If a platelet count used to be</p> <p>18 normal and is now less than 150, that's</p> <p>19 very concerning to me in a patient that</p> <p>20 I'm worried about cirrhosis.</p> <p>21 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>22 Q. Would you consider the platelets</p> <p>23 one of the most important lab findings for</p> <p>24 Mr. Roberts in coming to your conclusions?</p> <p>25 A. Yes, it's a very important lab</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 97</p> <p>1 their visits that the platelet count had become</p> <p>2 low, and he did not understand why. But that</p> <p>3 it used to be normal.</p> <p>4 So Dr. Sanders had identified that</p> <p>5 as an unusual finding which I think with the</p> <p>6 benefit of me being able to look at the entire</p> <p>7 record, I recognize that is clearly an</p> <p>8 indicator that Mr. Roberts had developed</p> <p>9 cirrhosis that was becoming more advanced. But</p> <p>10 that's why it was very relevant.</p> <p>11 He used to have normal platelet</p> <p>12 count, and then it trended down during the</p> <p>13 course of his medical course, which I viewed to</p> <p>14 be consistent with his diagnosis of cirrhosis.</p> <p>15 Q. You say you were looking at the</p> <p>16 timeline on this.</p> <p>17 What was the first date that he was</p> <p>18 actually diagnosed with thrombocytopenia?</p> <p>19 A. I'm sorry. Let me just pull up my</p> <p>20 report. Sorry. Bear with me. I've got my</p> <p>21 medical timeline here up now. All right.</p> <p>22 I did try to note down in my review</p> <p>23 of his record where I saw platelet counts and</p> <p>24 tried to note that where it was relevant.</p> <p>25 So let's see. In 2009 it was 174,</p>

25 (Pages 94 - 97)

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 98</p> <p>1 so it was not in the range that I would say is 2 thrombocytopenia at that time. In -- okay. So 3 in November, November 4th, 2015, his platelet 4 count was 137. That is thrombocytopenia. 5 Q. Was he -- 6 A. That is abnormally low. 7 Q. Was he diagnosed with 8 thrombocytopenia at that point? 9 A. The -- the definition of 10 thrombocytopenia is the lab value. So I don't 11 know if any particular physician directly 12 said -- you know, I don't know if any of his 13 treating physicians articulated it at that 14 time, but that value is the definition of 15 thrombocytopenia. He had thrombocytopenia on 16 that date at that time. 17 Q. Are you a hematologist? 18 A. I'm not a hematologist. 19 Q. Do you order labs? 20 A. I order labs all the time, yes. 21 Q. Do you read labs? 22 A. I read labs all the time. 23 Q. How do you know if the labs are out 24 of range? 25 A. Well, so it's -- generally a normal</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 100</p> <p>1 in -- in a laboratory that runs, you know, 2 these -- these tests myself, no. 3 Q. Do you know how they set their 4 reference ranges? 5 A. I have an understanding for -- it 6 may vary by -- from lab to lab, but I have a 7 general sense of how these are set. And I 8 actually know this specifically for things like 9 transaminases because understanding the 10 methodology for that comes from is an important 11 lesson for why us as hepatologists have our own 12 set of understood normal versus abnormal 13 ranges. 14 So just I'll be very concise. AST 15 and ALT, there are normal ranges that are very 16 commonly reported. Let's say ALT. You might 17 see a lab that says, you know, up to an ALT of 18 39 might be normal. To a hepatologist an ALT 19 of 39 is abnormal. 20 The reason why it's -- why we -- we 21 have -- why we say this is when they determine 22 reference ranges for transaminases, oftentimes 23 these were -- were -- were done by taking 24 individuals from the population that were 25 taught to be healthy. They measured their</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 99</p> <p>1 range is reported by -- by a particular lab, 2 and that may vary based on the particular lab 3 where it's obtained. 4 However, there are well-established 5 thresholds in the field of liver disease 6 specifically where there are benchmark values 7 that signify abnormalities that may differ from 8 laboratory-reported reference ranges. That 9 includes things like AST, ALT, and platelet 10 count. 11 So any hepatologist will tell you 12 that thrombocytopenia is less than 150 because 13 it's codified in our guidelines. We make 14 decisions from hepatology international and 15 national guidelines that actually use that 16 threshold of the platelet count of less than 17 150. 18 So I always interpret that in that 19 context where a lab may have a reference range, 20 which may vary from lab to lab; but I have 21 numbers that I understand to be abnormal from 22 my perspective as a hepatologist. 23 Q. Have you ever worked in one of 24 these labs that sets reference ranges? 25 A. No. I mean, I -- I've never worked</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 101</p> <p>1 labs. You get a bell curve. You get a bell 2 distribution for what the range of labs are, 3 and you can look at, you know, the 4 95th percentiles on either side. You get a 5 range of where 95 percent of the data fall. 6 And then it could be beyond that, 7 you know. I'm not saying it's always 8 specifically 95 percent, but they use this 9 principle to determine what is kind of an 10 outline value above or below the normal range 11 for a general population. 12 That's oftentimes how these things 13 are set, but that's important to understand 14 because where a lot of the reference ranges 15 came from for ALT and AST, individuals who were 16 thought to be healthy, many of them had 17 underlying chronic liver disease, including 18 things like Hepatitis C that was not yet 19 diagnosed. 20 So many of the individuals who were 21 used for this calculation from a normal healthy 22 population, in fact, had underlying liver 23 disease that was unrecognized. So the normal 24 values are skewed from reference ranges at labs 25 to the upside.</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 102</p> <p>1 It's really kind of more -- more 2 recent literature that demonstrates that if you 3 really isolate the truly healthy patients who 4 don't have any evidence of chronic liver 5 disease, you get a much lower upper limit of 6 the lower value. 7 But yeah. That's my general 8 understanding of how these things are 9 oftentimes developed or reported, but it may 10 vary from lab to lab; and I'm not privy to, you 11 know, how Labcorp or Quest may do it. They may 12 do it differently. 13 Q. And so you're not aware if there's 14 different sensitivities in the labs that 15 different companies do? 16 A. Sorry. What do you mean by 17 "sensitivity" in that context? 18 Q. Things that could make the results 19 different based on how they are doing the test, 20 and so they might have difference reference 21 ranges based on that. 22 Are you aware of that? 23 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 24 THE WITNESS: You know, like I 25 said, I -- I don't work in, you know, in</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 104</p> <p>1 You know, the absolute numbers are 2 generally consistent, I would say. It would be 3 unusual if I see really outliers all through 4 one lab relative to another one. It's usually 5 more the reference range, in my experience, 6 that might be reported as being slightly 7 different. 8 Q. You work at Penn Medicine, right? 9 A. Yes. 10 Q. Okay. I'm going to share the 11 screen. 12 This is your profile on their 13 website, correct? 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. And it has here your expertise, and 16 it lists many things. 17 It doesn't actually list HCC, does 18 it? 19 A. It lists liver cancer -- 20 Q. Okay. 21 A. -- in the bottom right. 22 MS. ROSE: Mr. Vaughn, I'm sorry. 23 Is this introduced as an exhibit? 24 MR. VAUGHN: No. 25 MS. ROSE: Oh, you're showing him</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 103</p> <p>1 the industry of -- of, you know, kind of 2 running and adjudicating these labs 3 ranges. So I'm not privy to how one lab 4 may do this versus the other one. 5 All I can say is that I understand 6 that reference ranges vary across 7 different labs, but that we have very 8 specific important thresholds when we are 9 applying lab results to patients with 10 liver disease. 11 BY MR. VAUGHN: 12 Q. Okay. You testified earlier you 13 wouldn't want to rely on just one lab but lab 14 trends. 15 In your practice have you observed 16 different results from one lab to another -- 17 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 18 BY MR. VAUGHN: 19 Q. -- on the same patient? 20 A. Not generally. I mean, I -- there 21 are different lab ranges; but, you know, I do 22 have patients -- for instance, I take care of 23 veterans, and they -- they'll get labs done at 24 the VA sometimes, and sometimes they'll get 25 labs done outside at Labcorp or --</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 105</p> <p>1 something that you're not introducing as 2 an exhibit so we can't see the full -- 3 MR. VAUGHN: I can scroll. I'll go 4 through it. I thought you did this just 5 the other day with Siddiqui when you were 6 deposing her. 7 MS. ROSE: No, I didn't. I 8 introduced -- everything I showed her I 9 was introduced as an exhibit. I didn't 10 put anything on the screen, actually. 11 MR. VAUGHN: Oh, okay. Well, if 12 you want me to take a break and print 13 screen it and make it an exhibit, I will. 14 MS. ROSE: I think anything that's 15 shown to the witness and discussed should 16 be introduced as an exhibit. So that -- 17 MR. VAUGHN: Okay. 18 MS. ROSE: -- for the benefit of 19 the record, we understand what you're 20 pointing to and what's stated on the 21 document. 22 MR. VAUGHN: All right. Let's take 23 a break. 24 MS. ROSE: Okay. Thanks. 25 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're off the</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 106</p> <p>1 record at 10:56. 2 (Whereupon, a break was taken.) 3 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on 4 the record at 11:03 a.m. 5 BY MR. VAUGHN: 6 Q. All right. Doctor, sorry about 7 that. 8 A. That's okay. No problem. 9 Q. All right. So I have that web page 10 now as an exhibit. This will be Exhibit 3. It 11 should also be dropped if you need to look at 12 it as the full exhibit. 13 (Whereupon, Exhibit 3, 14 PennMedicine.org profile of Nadim 15 Mahmud, MD, MS, MPH, MSCE, was marked for 16 identification.) 17 BY MR. VAUGHN: 18 Q. And all right. And earlier I was 19 talking about where it says "liver cancer." 20 And so it doesn't say HCC, but you 21 agree that liver cancer is essentially 22 synonymous with HCC? 23 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 24 THE WITNESS: I would say that HCC 25 is a type of liver cancer. My expertise</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 108</p> <p>1 A. Yeah. This lists many things that 2 cause cirrhosis. And It also lists many 3 complications of cirrhosis, you know, for 4 instance, things like ascites, esophageal 5 varices, liver cancer, as well, you know, the 6 relevant therapies that are used for cirrhosis 7 like liver transplantation. I believe those 8 are all listed here. 9 Q. You know that cirrhosis can cause 10 liver cancer. 11 Can it go the other way as well? 12 Can liver cancer cause cirrhosis? 13 A. No. No. HCC does not cause 14 cirrhosis. 15 Q. And why is that? 16 A. So essentially, cirrhosis is a 17 state where there is a significant amount of 18 scarring, you know, typically throughout the 19 liver that results from chronic inflammation. 20 And so the -- the understood, you 21 know, risk factors, you know, for this are 22 things like alcohol-related liver disease, 23 MASLD and MASH, Hepatitis C. Those things 24 cause chronic inflammation in the liver. 25 Chronic inflammation leads to scar tissue</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 107</p> <p>1 in liver cancer extends beyond the HCC. 2 It includes other types of liver cancers. 3 For example, bile duct cancers like 4 cholangiocarcinoma. 5 BY MR. VAUGHN: 6 Q. And so then cirrhosis is not listed 7 on here, is it? 8 A. I'm looking through here. It's -- 9 liver failure I think, you know, is 10 encompassing, you know, aspects of, you know, 11 the progression of chronic liver disease to -- 12 to, you know, up to and including cirrhosis. 13 Q. Okay. 14 A. And I'm sorry to interrupt. But -- 15 and also, you know, while the word "cirrhosis" 16 may not be literally written out here, all of 17 the -- you know, many of the relevant liver 18 diseases are detailed here for expertise, like, 19 alcoholic liver disease, autoimmune hepatitis, 20 Hepatitis C, et cetera. These are all things 21 that cause chronic liver disease and cirrhosis. 22 So that I use that as a clarifying 23 point. 24 Q. And so this lists many things that 25 can cause cirrhosis?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 109</p> <p>1 formation. And then once a sufficient amount 2 of scar accumulates, that's -- you know, to the 3 point where it's affecting the liver function 4 in some regard, that's -- that's cirrhosis. 5 HCC does not cause inflammation 6 throughout the liver like a chronic liver 7 disease does, nor does it induce scarring of 8 the, you know, throughout the liver, like a 9 form of chronic liver disease does. 10 I mean, I'm not aware of any 11 literature that -- that, you know, that kind of 12 identifies HCC, for instance, as a causal 13 factor for cirrhosis. I've never come across 14 that. 15 The only -- I guess the only 16 scenario where I could see something along the 17 lines of cirrhosis being imputed for someone 18 with a history of HCC is a condition called 19 pseudocirrhosis where someone who has very 20 diffuse HCC in the liver that has been treated 21 many times with different local regional 22 therapies to the point where the liver has 23 taken a lot of damage from the treatments, you 24 can sometimes get a liver that begins to behave 25 as if there is cirrhosis, and that's called</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 110</p> <p>1 pseudocirrhosis. But that's -- that's a unique 2 case and -- and not what is typically meant 3 when -- when someone says does liver -- does 4 liver cancer cause cirrhosis. 5 Q. And so cirrhosis is caused by 6 inflammation in the liver? 7 A. Yeah. That's -- that's understood 8 to be the pathway. It's things that cause 9 chronic inflammation throughout the liver. 10 That leads to scar tissue accumulation over 11 time, and the amount of scar tissue goes 12 through different stages that are usually 13 defined based on biopsies. 14 And if there's a sufficient amount 15 of scar tissue and you see certain features on 16 a biopsy that would be diagnostic of cirrhosis 17 if you were to look at biopsies. I mean, these 18 days we don't need to rely on biopsies because 19 we have very well-validated ways of identifying 20 cirrhosis just based on labs, imaging, 21 prediction models, et cetera. 22 Q. So it's your opinion that HCC does 23 not cause inflammation within the liver? 24 A. I mean, it's possible that, you 25 know, with HCC there may be some localized</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 112</p> <p>1 Yes. 2 Q. Is -- hepatic fibrosis, is that 3 synonymous with cirrhosis, or is there a 4 distinction there? 5 A. Yeah. Thanks for the question. So 6 I'll clarify that. 7 Fibrosis is just a medical word 8 that means scar. So fibrosis by itself is not 9 synonymous with cirrhosis. You could have a 10 mild amount of scar, or you can have a very 11 advanced degree of scar. 12 So when -- if there's very advanced 13 fibrosis, you know, to -- to a certain degree, 14 that -- that then at some point becomes 15 cirrhosis. But the term itself does not -- 16 does not mean cirrhosis. 17 Q. Can you have advanced fibrosis and 18 still not have cirrhosis? 19 A. Yes, you can. Advanced fibrosis, 20 the way -- and I admit this is used differently 21 in different literature, but most hepatologists 22 when we use the term "advanced fibrosis," we 23 are referring to two very specific stages of 24 fibrosis. 25 So just to be very clear about</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 111</p> <p>1 inflammation potentially around the -- the 2 tumor, but I -- you know, I -- I don't view HCC 3 to be a very strongly inflammatory tumor. 4 I mean, I know that Dr. Siddiqui 5 made such a comment that HCC is a very 6 aggressive inflammatory tumor. That's -- 7 that's not my conception of HCC, and I don't -- 8 you know, there's no hepatologist that I know 9 of that would say that HCC would lead to 10 cirrhosis in a patient. It's usually the other 11 way around where cirrhosis is the -- the 12 primary risk factor for why someone has HCC. 13 And HCC certainly does not cause, 14 you know, uniform inflammation throughout the 15 liver like a chronic liver disease would. 16 Q. Did you do any research for this 17 case on if NDMA caused liver inflammation? 18 A. Yes, I did. I mean, I came across 19 animal literature, you know, in the course of 20 my literature search that I think was relevant 21 to that question you asked where in the animal 22 literature, you know, where they provide 23 rodents, for instance, with very high doses of 24 NDMA, you know, they would observe things like 25 hepatic fibrosis or scarring in the liver.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 113</p> <p>1 that, there -- there -- generally there are 2 four stages of fibrosis in the liver that go 3 from F0 to F4. F0 is totally normal. There's 4 no scar, normal healthy liver. F4 is 5 cirrhosis. There's a lot of scar tissue. F3 6 is advanced fibrosis but not quite cirrhosis 7 on -- on a biopsy. 8 So advanced fibrosis usually refers 9 to F3 and F4. So it encompasses cirrhosis, but 10 it also encompasses patients who have F3 11 fibrosis but not quite cirrhosis yet. 12 Q. Would -- would some clinicians 13 inarticulately call advanced fibrosis 14 cirrhosis? 15 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 16 THE WITNESS: I mean, I don't know. 17 There -- there may be some clinicians 18 that -- that might use that. I think 19 hepatologists are usually very precise 20 when they use advanced fibrosis or 21 cirrhosis. 22 I mean, but yes. I -- I can't 23 really speak on, you know, on behalf of 24 other physicians. But it's possible that, 25 you know, some physicians who are not</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 114</p> <p>1 attuned to this nuance, they potentially</p> <p>2 could use that term incorrectly.</p> <p>3 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>4 Q. And in your practice, have you ever</p> <p>5 ran into like a radiologist that might use</p> <p>6 cirrhosis as opposed to advanced fibrosis?</p> <p>7 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>8 THE WITNESS: In my experience</p> <p>9 radiologists, they will use the term</p> <p>10 cirrhosis. They -- they don't commonly</p> <p>11 use the term "advanced fibrosis" because</p> <p>12 the -- the signs that are observed on</p> <p>13 imaging like a CT scan or an ultrasound,</p> <p>14 those are -- those have been studied with</p> <p>15 respect to cirrhosis not advanced</p> <p>16 fibrosis.</p> <p>17 So they're -- they're usually -- yo</p> <p>18 know, in my experience -- again, I can't</p> <p>19 speak on behalf of all radiologists out</p> <p>20 there, but most I'd say well-qualified</p> <p>21 diagnostic body radiologists they frame</p> <p>22 things in terms of cirrhosis.</p> <p>23 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>24 Q. All right. And then on this web</p> <p>25 page down here, there's this Penn Liver</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 116</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. All right.</p> <p>2 And do you see on here it says,</p> <p>3 "Liver failure can also occur suddenly when the</p> <p>4 body is exposed to toxins or poisonous</p> <p>5 substances that severely compromise liver</p> <p>6 function"?</p> <p>7 Do you agree with that?</p> <p>8 A. I agree with that in a very</p> <p>9 specific context.</p> <p>10 I can tell you exactly what that</p> <p>11 means actually. They're --</p> <p>12 Q. All right. Go ahead.</p> <p>13 A. So -- yeah. So liver failure, what</p> <p>14 they're referring to here is acute liver</p> <p>15 failure, which is different than cirrhosis.</p> <p>16 And the acute toxins that cause liver failure</p> <p>17 are things like Tylenol, like acetaminophen, or</p> <p>18 a particular type of mushroom, amanita</p> <p>19 phalloides, or the -- the death cap mushroom.</p> <p>20 These are substances that can cause a very</p> <p>21 acute injury that causes widespread death of</p> <p>22 liver cells, but it's actually -- it's</p> <p>23 unrelated to cirrhosis.</p> <p>24 It doesn't cause cirrhosis. It's</p> <p>25 causing widespread death of cells. That</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 115</p> <p>1 Diseases Program.</p> <p>2 Are you part of the Penn Liver</p> <p>3 Diseases Program?</p> <p>4 A. You'd have to click on that to show</p> <p>5 me what that exactly is.</p> <p>6 Q. Okay. And like right here it does</p> <p>7 say that you are a part of it, right?</p> <p>8 Dr. Mahmud, is part of the Penn</p> <p>9 Liver Diseases Program.</p> <p>10 MR. VAUGHN: Can you drop that one</p> <p>11 in, Kathryn?</p> <p>12 And that'll be Exhibit 4.</p> <p>13 (Whereupon, Exhibit 4, Penn</p> <p>14 Medicine Liver Diseases Program, was</p> <p>15 marked for identification.)</p> <p>16 MS. AVILA: Yes. It's in there.</p> <p>17 MR. VAUGHN: Thank you.</p> <p>18 THE WITNESS: All right. There it</p> <p>19 is.</p> <p>20 Okay. I have it up.</p> <p>21 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>22 Q. There you go.</p> <p>23 Is that shown on my screen too?</p> <p>24 Did that change over to the --</p> <p>25 A. Yes. I see it.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 117</p> <p>1 results in very abrupt failure of the liver</p> <p>2 that may require transplant.</p> <p>3 So that's -- that's, you know, what</p> <p>4 that, I assume, is referring to as a</p> <p>5 hepatologist.</p> <p>6 Q. Would widespread death of liver</p> <p>7 cells result in cirrhosis?</p> <p>8 A. Generally, no. So the medical term</p> <p>9 is "hepatic necrosis." So, you know, if</p> <p>10 somebody developed -- let's say somebody took a</p> <p>11 bunch of Tylenol, a very, very high dose of</p> <p>12 Tylenol. That can result in widespread hepatic</p> <p>13 cirrhosis liver death.</p> <p>14 And if you did a biopsy of that</p> <p>15 patient, you'd see that there's a lot of dead</p> <p>16 liver cells. But the amazing thing is that</p> <p>17 your -- a previously healthy liver has a very</p> <p>18 high ability to regenerate.</p> <p>19 And so if the person survives the</p> <p>20 acute liver failure episode, we would actually</p> <p>21 expect that patient to regenerate to the point</p> <p>22 of having the -- more or less the same baseline</p> <p>23 liver function that they had before taking all</p> <p>24 the Tylenol.</p> <p>25 So no. It's -- it's a distinct</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 118</p> <p>1 type of pathologic pathway where it doesn't --  2 it doesn't typically result in cirrhosis  3 independently, no.  4 Q. It talks up here about liver  5 problems can be genetically inherited, occurred  6 as a result of disease, or be caused by  7 environmental stressors.  8 What are environmental stressors?  9 A. Sorry. Which part did you  10 highlight?  11 I just wanted to make sure I see  12 the right section.  13 Q. Well. It doesn't highlight well.  14 Right here.  15 A. Liver problems -- biostressors.  16 Yeah. So I think this is, you  17 know, most likely referring to -- you know, so  18 they're listing the common chronic liver  19 diseases, you know, in the section below, you  20 know, Hepatitis B, C, et cetera.  21 There are many different  22 environmental stressors that different  23 individuals may be subjected to.  24 You know, NAFLD, which is an  25 outdated term now, but, you know NAFLD or -- or</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 120</p> <p>1 think do cause liver cancer in humans?  2 A. Yes.  3 Q. Okay. Can those --  4 A. So you know, af- -- you know, for  5 instance, aflatoxin, it's a type of microtoxin  6 that, you know, again, I haven't re- --  7 reviewed the data in great detail, you know,  8 recently; but that is something that, you know,  9 as hepatologists, we recognized as being  10 something that's associated pretty consistently  11 in different studies with -- with a risk of --  12 of liver cancer in humans.  13 Q. Can you think of any other  14 carcinogens that cause liver cancer?  15 A. So, you know, there's -- I can -- I  16 can list other ones that I've come across  17 literature in the past. The strength of the  18 literature I -- I can't immediately comment on.  19 But other exposures that -- that I've seen,  20 there is some association with -- sorry,  21 androgen exposure.  22 So particular types of androgen  23 preparations, like testosterone types of  24 preparations in a particular route of  25 administration. There is some limited evidence</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 119</p> <p>1 MASLD or MASH, nonalcohol-related fatty liver  2 disease, just to put it more colloquially, can  3 be regarded to be environmental stressors.  4 It's -- it's related to -- to  5 dietary exposures. It's much more common in  6 the United States to see MASLD and MASH than  7 in -- in some other countries because we have  8 very particular dietary exposures.  9 Alcohol is an environmental stress  10 or in an environmental stressor, and  11 environmental factor that is very relevant to  12 liver disease and cirrhosis in a lot of  13 patients.  14 So I'd say those are probably the  15 most two predominant relevant ones that  16 contribute to cirrhosis in the United States.  17 Q. Would carcinogens fall under  18 environmental stressors?  19 A. I -- I think if there was some  20 carcinogen that was well-demonstrated to -- to  21 cause cirrhosis and cirrhosis comp- --  22 complications, you could regard that to be a  23 relevant environmental stressor, sure.  24 Q. Excuse me.  25 Are there any carcinogens that you</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 121</p> <p>1 that -- that can be associated with  2 hepatocellular carcinoma in humans.  3 I think there's also some very  4 limited data about maybe benzene exposure and  5 some aromatic compounds. But honestly, there  6 are not that many major carcinogens that come  7 to mind that have been linked -- you know, I  8 think aflatoxin is the one that comes to mind  9 as being one where there might be a little bit  10 more evidence.  11 But for each of these, I would have  12 to review the strength of evidence in more  13 detail to make an assessment of -- of how  14 relevant they are in humans. I'll say that all  15 of these things are exceptionally rare  16 exposures.  17 Q. And does that prevent them from  18 being studies of -- studied as much because  19 it's such rare to be supposed?  20 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  21 THE WITNESS: Not necessarily. I  22 think, you know, many -- many things can  23 be studied using observational studies;  24 and whether or not, you know, a research  25 group chooses to spend time researching</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 122</p> <p>1 something is oftentimes based, first, on 2 animal studies. Is there anything 3 potentially relevant to humans to justify 4 doing a study. 5 You know, my recollection is that 6 there are studies for -- for each of the 7 things I mentioned, but I -- you know, I 8 can't -- I can't speak to the strength of 9 them off the top of my head. I'd have to 10 review them again. 11 BY MR. VAUGHN: 12 Q. Do you have an opinion if there's 13 more literature or less literature on benzene 14 causing liver cancer in humans than NDMA? 15 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 16 THE WITNESS: No, I don't have an 17 opinion on that. I -- I haven't reviewed 18 the literature with respect to benzene 19 inasmuch depth as I have with NDMA as 20 pertain- -- pertaining to this case. 21 But I do recall that there are some 22 studies. I can't speak to the volume or 23 depth of them. 24 BY MR. VAUGHN: 25 Q. Okay. And then on this web page we</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 124</p> <p>1 summary. 2 Q. And for -- for the layperson, it 3 would be two things, the scarring of the liver 4 plus the poor liver function to have cirrhosis, 5 correct? 6 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 7 THE WITNESS: Yes. So I mean, I -- 8 I disagree a little bit with the 9 characterization there because, as I've 10 stated before, you can have cirrhosis 11 without having clear evidence of 12 derangement of liver synthetic function. 13 Oftentimes, that is seen later in the 14 progression of cirrhosis. 15 You know, perhaps -- again, I don't 16 know who makes this website or who's 17 responsible for the content, but, you 18 know, I'm not responsible. I -- I 19 don't -- I don't write this myself. You 20 know, Penn Medicine -- I have no idea who 21 actually writes this. 22 But I -- I assume it's filtered 23 through a lens to make this very 24 simplistic for patients to just broadly 25 understand what cirrhosis often means.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 123</p> <p>1 were on, it has common liver diseases; and it 2 has cirrhosis as a link. 3 MR. VAUGHN: If you'd go ahead and 4 drop the cirrhosis one, Kathryn, that will 5 be Exhibit 5. 6 (Whereupon, Exhibit 5, Penn 7 Medicine Cirrhosis - Symptoms and Causes, 8 was marked for identification.) 9 MS. AVILA: Okay. It should be in 10 there. 11 MR. VAUGHN: Okay. 12 BY MR. VAUGHN: 13 Q. And for -- the definition of 14 cirrhosis is scarring of the liver and poor 15 liver function. 16 Do you agree with that definition 17 of cirrhosis? 18 A. I -- I think it's a very, probably, 19 oversimplified definition of cirrhosis for the 20 purpose of the lay public. 21 I think I've already given you my 22 definition of cirrhosis, but, you know, I think 23 for -- for simplicity and communicating it to a 24 patient who might be visiting this website, I 25 think it's a -- it's a rudimentary layperson</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 125</p> <p>1 And so yes, it means scarring of 2 the liver, and it can mean poor liver 3 function; but as I've stated previously, 4 you can have cirrhosis and actually have 5 relatively reserved liver synthetic 6 markers on your blood work. 7 BY MR. VAUGHN: 8 Q. And so do you disagree with the 9 information that Penn Medical is putting out to 10 the public? 11 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 12 THE WITNESS: Like I said, I think 13 that my -- my understanding and nuanced 14 understanding of cirrhosis as a clinician 15 goes much more beyond what, you know, this 16 website is communicating to patients. 17 I think that, likely, they're 18 trying to keep things very simple to 19 provide at a high level, you know, some 20 understanding of what these medical terms 21 may generally mean. 22 I don't think their intention is 23 likely to be extremely detailed about the 24 technical definitions of cirrhosis. 25</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 126</p> <p>1 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>2 Q. So do you think it would be more</p> <p>3 accurate if it had the word "often" before poor</p> <p>4 liver function: "Cirrhosis is scaring of the</p> <p>5 liver and 'often' poor liver function"?</p> <p>6 Would that be more accurate for</p> <p>7 you?</p> <p>8 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>9 THE WITNESS: Again, like I -- I</p> <p>10 don't have a role in creating this website</p> <p>11 or curating it to a particular audience.</p> <p>12 I think, you know, if -- if I were</p> <p>13 to -- to generate this myself,</p> <p>14 hypothetically, I probably would caveat it</p> <p>15 in some fashion similar to that. It</p> <p>16 doesn't have to be invariably associated</p> <p>17 with, you know, poor liver function, but</p> <p>18 it -- it often is as it progresses.</p> <p>19 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>20 Q. Okay. And symptoms, and those</p> <p>21 symptoms are -- early symptoms are typically</p> <p>22 fatigue and loss of energy -- energy.</p> <p>23 Do you agree with that?</p> <p>24 A. I don't uniformly agree with that.</p> <p>25 That's not -- that is not uniformly seen. That</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 128</p> <p>1 Q. And Mr. Roberts wasn't experiencing</p> <p>2 weight loss prior to 2018, correct?</p> <p>3 A. I'd have to review his records in</p> <p>4 detail, but my recollection is no. He was in</p> <p>5 the range of Class 2 obesity quite consistently</p> <p>6 for much of his medical record history.</p> <p>7 Q. And Mr. Roberts didn't have fatigue</p> <p>8 or loss of energy prior to 2018, correct?</p> <p>9 A. You know, I -- I -- I don't recall</p> <p>10 that being mentioned specifically in -- in his</p> <p>11 records. It's -- it's possible that he may</p> <p>12 have mentioned that as a symptom. You know, it</p> <p>13 may or may not have been codified by a</p> <p>14 clinician that was doing their summary.</p> <p>15 But that did not come across as</p> <p>16 being a prominent symptom, you know, during --</p> <p>17 during -- well, I think once he had cancer, I</p> <p>18 think he probably did express some of these</p> <p>19 things; but early in the medical record, I</p> <p>20 don't think those were very consistent symptoms</p> <p>21 that were documented.</p> <p>22 Q. Were they ever documented?</p> <p>23 A. I'd have to review -- I'd have to</p> <p>24 review the records again to see if there's</p> <p>25 specific mentions of fatigue or loss of energy.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 127</p> <p>1 can be seen with some particular etiologies of</p> <p>2 chronic liver disease, but it is very common</p> <p>3 for someone to have cirrhosis that is</p> <p>4 compensated and have no symptoms really at all</p> <p>5 from the patient perspective.</p> <p>6 Q. Okay. And so would you also</p> <p>7 disagree that an early symptom of cirrhosis is</p> <p>8 weight loss?</p> <p>9 A. I wouldn't -- so I guess just to</p> <p>10 explain, I would not agree that someone that</p> <p>11 has cirrhosis is guaranteed to have any of</p> <p>12 those symptoms. They can be associated. Some</p> <p>13 patients with cirrhosis may have some of these;</p> <p>14 many may not.</p> <p>15 So usually weight loss in the</p> <p>16 setting of cirrhosis occurs when -- it -- it --</p> <p>17 it often occurs in my experience is more</p> <p>18 advanced cirrhosis. It's not as common of a</p> <p>19 symptom in early cirrhosis, but there are some</p> <p>20 patients who do present with progressive weight</p> <p>21 loss and that are diagnosed with cirrhosis.</p> <p>22 So -- so yeah. I mean, I agree</p> <p>23 that it can be a symptom, but it doesn't mean</p> <p>24 that you have to have this symptom if you have</p> <p>25 cirrhosis.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 129</p> <p>1 Q. What about small red spiderlike</p> <p>2 blood vessels on the skin, did you see evidence</p> <p>3 of that prior to his cancer diagnosis?</p> <p>4 A. So that is a specific physical exam</p> <p>5 finding. There's telangiectasias that you can</p> <p>6 see oftentimes in the upper chest on patients.</p> <p>7 I don't recall off the top of my</p> <p>8 head seeing that reported in the physical exam,</p> <p>9 but I also say that it's very common that</p> <p>10 clinicians will not know to look for it unless</p> <p>11 they are very cognizant of the risks of</p> <p>12 cirrhosis. It's -- it's something that a</p> <p>13 hepatologist would be more likely to look for.</p> <p>14 So just because it's not documented</p> <p>15 by, you know, a -- you know, a primary care</p> <p>16 physician, for example, in the physical exam,</p> <p>17 does not mean that that was not there. It</p> <p>18 could very well have been present.</p> <p>19 Q. Are you speculating?</p> <p>20 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>21 THE WITNESS: I'm not specu- -- I'm</p> <p>22 not saying that it was or was not there.</p> <p>23 I'm just providing context to interpreting</p> <p>24 the medical record that it's possible that</p> <p>25 things might not be reported in a physical</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 130</p> <p>1 exam, but it doesn't guarantee that</p> <p>2 something was not present --</p> <p>3 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>4 Q. Do you --</p> <p>5 A. -- for any given patient.</p> <p>6 Q. Do you plan to tell the jury that</p> <p>7 Mr. Roberts might have had fatigue, loss of</p> <p>8 energy, poor appetite, or weight loss or spider</p> <p>9 red-like blood vessels of the skin prior to his</p> <p>10 diagnosis of the cancer?</p> <p>11 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>12 THE WITNESS: I plan to communicate</p> <p>13 very clearly that he had very clear</p> <p>14 evidence of -- of a diagnosis that</p> <p>15 shouldn't have been made previously of</p> <p>16 cirrhosis that, you know, predated his</p> <p>17 cancer diagnosis by -- by quite sometime.</p> <p>18 None of that really relies on the</p> <p>19 symptomatology. I make that assessment</p> <p>20 based on his imaging and blood work and --</p> <p>21 and the prediction scores that I mentioned</p> <p>22 primarily. It does not rely on his</p> <p>23 symptoms.</p> <p>24 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>25 Q. Okay. Let me go down to exams and</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 132</p> <p>1 an upper limit.</p> <p>2 I've -- I've heard some</p> <p>3 radiologists say 13 centimeters, but there are</p> <p>4 also other ways to assess for an enlarged</p> <p>5 spleen. There are ways of doing volume</p> <p>6 calculations. Instead of relying on just one</p> <p>7 axis, some radiologists will do a more detailed</p> <p>8 assessment where they do measurements in three</p> <p>9 dimensions on a CT scan to compute a spleen</p> <p>10 volume. And off the top of my head, I don't</p> <p>11 recall, you know, what the upper limit of</p> <p>12 normal is for that.</p> <p>13 But when I did my -- my own</p> <p>14 independent review of the images, I did take</p> <p>15 the time to do these measurements; and I did</p> <p>16 reference the upper limits of normal. Again, I</p> <p>17 don't recall the exact cutpoints for volume off</p> <p>18 the top of my head; but that was part of my</p> <p>19 process when I was evaluating that scan for</p> <p>20 splenomegaly.</p> <p>21 Q. What size was Mr. Roberts' spleen</p> <p>22 when you looked at it in 2016?</p> <p>23 A. I don't recall off the top of my</p> <p>24 head, but I -- you know, I -- I'm happy to re-</p> <p>25 review it and recalculate this if necessary.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 131</p> <p>1 tests for cirrhosis on Penn's website.</p> <p>2 Prior to 2016, did he have a -- or</p> <p>3 2018, did Mr. Roberts have an enlarged spleen?</p> <p>4 A. Yes. In my view on his -- his</p> <p>5 April -- let me pull up my report just to -- to</p> <p>6 give you the right date. I believe it was</p> <p>7 April 19. Let me just check real quick.</p> <p>8 So on my review of his April 19th,</p> <p>9 2016, CT scan, my impression is that he had an</p> <p>10 enlarged spleen; and I believe that was also</p> <p>11 the impression of the expert radiologists in</p> <p>12 this case.</p> <p>13 Q. What is the normal spleen size for</p> <p>14 a male -- an adult male?</p> <p>15 A. So, you know, I'll -- I'll state</p> <p>16 that, you know, in general, I -- this is an</p> <p>17 area of expertise that's more pertinent to a</p> <p>18 diagnostic radiologist.</p> <p>19 In general -- and it might vary a</p> <p>20 little bit based on which study you might refer</p> <p>21 to, but somewhere in the ballpark of less than</p> <p>22 12ish centimeters is the number that I -- I</p> <p>23 have in my mind in terms of kind of a -- a</p> <p>24 certain -- a certain diameter of measurement of</p> <p>25 the spleen. That's oftentimes regarded to be</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 133</p> <p>1 But, you know, like I said, I -- I</p> <p>2 had my impression based on my own read, but I'm</p> <p>3 very differential to a qualified radiologist to</p> <p>4 make the -- the assessment. And like I said, I</p> <p>5 believe Dr. Mele and Dr. Chernyak both agree</p> <p>6 that there is splenomegaly.</p> <p>7 And so ultimately, I find their</p> <p>8 assessment is likely to be the most valid.</p> <p>9 But, you know, when I was going through the</p> <p>10 images myself, my own assessment was -- was</p> <p>11 consistent with what they found.</p> <p>12 Q. In your expert report, you didn't</p> <p>13 list what size you thought his spleen was when</p> <p>14 you reviewed the imaging, did you?</p> <p>15 A. I don't think I listed a specific</p> <p>16 measurement, no.</p> <p>17 Q. Did you take notes anywhere of what</p> <p>18 size the spleen was when you were looking at</p> <p>19 it?</p> <p>20 A. I don't believe I took any notes.</p> <p>21 I mean, usually when you make these</p> <p>22 measurements, you do it directly on the CT scan</p> <p>23 images. And so I had access to the imaging. I</p> <p>24 looked through the imaging using an imaging</p> <p>25 viewer, and there are tools that you can use</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 134</p> <p>1 when you're scrolling through a CT scan.  2 There's a ruler function, for example, where  3 you can make measurements.  4 So I -- yeah. I remember very  5 specifically going through measurements and --  6 you know, to make my assessment splenomegaly.  7 But yeah. I -- I don't -- I didn't -- I don't  8 think I noted down a specific measurement in my  9 expert report. I just gave the assessment that  10 there was an enlarged spleen.  11 Q. What program did you use to measure  12 Mr. Roberts' spleen in 2016?  13 A. You'd have to give me a second to  14 look up the name of the tool. I think it's --  15 it's called B DICOM viewer.  16 Q. And does it save the results?  17 A. I don't know if it does, actually.  18 I suspect it doesn't because every time I've  19 loaded up the B DICOM viewer, I have to  20 reimport all the images. So I don't think it  21 saves specific measurements that I -- I've  22 taken.  23 Q. All right. And so -- so you're not  24 sure if Mr. Roberts' spleen was just a half of  25 centimeter bigger?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 136</p> <p>1 exam. Sometimes things may not be a hundred  2 percent accurate in the -- in -- in a  3 particular report. And so you might get some  4 variability from one radiologist looking at it  5 to another.  6 So that's when you have to look at  7 the -- the qualifications of a specific  8 radiologist. And so if there's a -- if there's  9 a diagnostic radiologist who is very accustomed  10 to reading body CTs with respect to liver  11 disease in particular, there's usually very  12 careful attention paid to the spleen.  13 So -- and -- and the reason -- you  14 know, one additional reason I think it's  15 important to highlight is the clinical history  16 also matches with an enlarged spleen size. I  17 believe around that time, he already had a low  18 platelet count.  19 I think I gave you that -- that  20 measurement of thrombocytopenia previously, and  21 I'm happy to explain why it's relevant if -- if  22 you like. I just wanted to find the date of  23 his low platelet count.  24 Q. Sorry. I'm planning to get to it  25 later if you want to wait. If you want to go</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 135</p> <p>1 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  2 THE WITNESS: Like I said, I can't  3 give you the exact measurement in this  4 moment. And -- but, you know, I -- I --  5 you know, if it -- if it's even in  6 question, I would, again, defer to the  7 expert radiologists on both the  8 plaintiffs' and the defense side who  9 report that there is an enlarged spleen.  10 So yes, I can't give you the exact  11 measurements because I don't recall it off  12 the top of my head.  13 BY MR. VAUGHN:  14 Q. And you're aware that his treating  15 physicians at the time did not diagnose him  16 with an enlarged spleen in 2016, correct?  17 A. Yes, I'm aware of that.  18 Q. And do you disagree with his  19 treating physicians?  20 A. Yes, I disagree with that. I  21 disagree with that.  22 It's -- it's -- it's unfortunately  23 relatively common for -- for there to be  24 variability in radiology reads, and this kind  25 of gets back to prior point about the physical</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 137</p> <p>1 to it now, you can.  2 A. Sure. That's okay. We can -- we  3 can save it for later.  4 Q. Okay. Have you ever diagnosed an  5 enlarged spleen in practice?  6 A. So I guess you mean -- it depends  7 what you mean by, like, have I ever diagnosed a  8 large spleen.  9 I -- I definitely communicated a  10 diagnosis of a large spleen to patients. But  11 oftentimes -- you know, many aspects of  12 medicine there are -- there are multiple, you  13 know, physicians that have a role in -- in  14 ascertaining a diagnosis.  15 So -- so what I would typically do  16 is I would order imaging for a patient, an  17 ultrasound or a CT scan, whatever it might be.  18 I'll look at the images myself, and then I will  19 read the radiology report.  20 And so if the radiologist reports  21 an enlarged spleen, you know, and it's a  22 radiologist that, you know, that -- that I --  23 that I'm accustomed to working with that I  24 trust their reads, I will convey that diagnosis  25 to the patient.</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 138</p> <p>1 So it's -- it's a loop where I am 2 ordering the study. I'm interpreting the read. 3 I'm, you know, having discussions with 4 radiologists where relevant to -- to 5 communicate what we think is -- is accurate to 6 the patient. 7 So -- so yeah. It's usually not 8 just based on my own pure assessment. I always 9 refer to the radiology reports to -- to assist 10 with that, given that I'm not a diagnostic 11 radiologist myself. 12 Q. And so are you relying on the 13 expert opinions either of the plaintiffs or 14 defense in coming to the conclusion that 15 Mr. Roberts had an enlarged spleen in 2016? 16 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 17 THE WITNESS: I would say that 18 their -- their impressions, which I regard 19 to be valid, given that they are 20 diagnostic radiologists with expertise in 21 this area, I had no reason to doubt that. 22 And my process of looking at 23 images, I -- I like to review the primary 24 images myself just as a -- as a routine so 25 I -- I better understand and contextualize</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 140</p> <p>1 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 2 THE WITNESS: Yeah. As I stated 3 previously, I -- I can't give you a 4 specific measurement. 5 MR. VAUGHN: All right. Now's a 6 good time for a break, Nina. 7 MS. ROSE: Okay. Great. 8 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Off the record 9 at 11:37 a.m. 10 (Whereupon, a break was taken.) 11 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on 12 the record at 11:53. 13 BY MR. VAUGHN: 14 Q. All right. Doctor, so I want to 15 stay here on Exhibit 5 where we have on 16 U Penn's website exams and tests for cirrhosis. 17 And we already talked about the spleen. 18 As far as excessive breast tissue, 19 there was no evidence that Mr. Roberts had 20 excessive breast tissue, correct? 21 A. Not that I'm aware of. 22 Q. And prior his cancer diagnosis, 23 there was no evidence he had a swollen abdomen 24 as a result of too much fluid, correct? 25 A. Yes. I agree with that. There's</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 139</p> <p>1 what the radiologists are telling me. 2 For instance, if a radiologist said 3 that there's no enlarged spleen and then I 4 take the time to do a measurement and I 5 look up the upper limit of normal, and 6 it's wildly discordant with the 7 radiologists, I'd have a conversation with 8 them just to make sure that I'm not 9 missing something. 10 I -- I do this as a secondary check 11 for my own patients just to make sure -- 12 to minimize the probability of errors. 13 But I think the fact that, you 14 know, two expert diagnostic radiologists 15 on the plaintiff and the defense side 16 agree that there's splenomegaly, I -- I 17 put a lot of weight on that. I'll just 18 say that my own independent interpretation 19 is consistent with that as well, though I 20 give -- I give deference to them and put 21 more weight on their reports given their 22 expertise. 23 BY MR. VAUGHN: 24 Q. And you can't tell us what size 25 Mr. Roberts' spleen was in 2016, correct?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 141</p> <p>1 no evidence of that prior to the cancer 2 diagnosis. 3 Q. And prior to Mr. Roberts' cancer 4 diagnosis, there was no evidence of reddened 5 palms, correct? 6 A. Not that was documented on exam. 7 Q. And prior to Mr. Roberts' cancer 8 diagnosis, there was no evidence of red 9 spiderlike blood vessels on the skin, correct? 10 A. Yeah. I think we already talked 11 about that one in the previous one, but I -- 12 yeah. I did not see any specific documentation 13 of -- of that. 14 Q. And for small testicles, was there 15 any evidence that Mr. Roberts' testicles had 16 shrunk prior to his cancer diagnosis? 17 A. And again, I don't recall seeing 18 that in the medical records specifically. 19 Q. Did you -- did you look for that? 20 A. Yeah. I mean, I -- I looked 21 through, you know, the document, exam findings. 22 It's very uncommon for routine 23 office visits to comment on testicular size 24 unless the patient has a particular complaint 25 where they ask the physician to look at the</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 142</p> <p>1 testees.</p> <p>2       So yeah. I don't recall that ever</p> <p>3 being the case for him where someone looked at</p> <p>4 him and documented his testees in their</p> <p>5 physical exam.</p> <p>6       Q.   If someone suspected him of having</p> <p>7 cirrhosis, is that part of the exam that they</p> <p>8 would do?</p> <p>9       MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>10       THE WITNESS: It is not part of the</p> <p>11 routine exam, no.</p> <p>12       Sorry.</p> <p>13 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>14       Q.   And so do you disagree with these</p> <p>15 as far as exams and tests on U Penn's website</p> <p>16 for cirrhosis?</p> <p>17       A.   No, I don't disagree with this. I</p> <p>18 think these are potential exam findings that</p> <p>19 may be found, but it's --these things are not</p> <p>20 required to make a diagnosis of cirrhosis.</p> <p>21       So I think that's probably why</p> <p>22 they -- they probably list these things as</p> <p>23 things your provider may do not that your</p> <p>24 provider has to do or absolutely will do.</p> <p>25       I usually don't, you know, examine</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 144</p> <p>1 routinely look for is small testicles.</p> <p>2       Q.   And Mr. Roberts didn't have any of</p> <p>3 these prior to 2018 in his medical records,</p> <p>4 correct?</p> <p>5       A.   I don't recall seeing any of this</p> <p>6 documented in his exam, but, you know, I'd have</p> <p>7 to emphasize these are things that someone with</p> <p>8 an index of sufficient for cirrhosis would --</p> <p>9 would look for. So it's -- it's hard to know</p> <p>10 if some of these might have been there or not,</p> <p>11 but they're not documented as such.</p> <p>12       Q.   And then for tests on liver</p> <p>13 function patient's complete blood cell count,</p> <p>14 would that encompass the platelets that you</p> <p>15 were talking about?</p> <p>16       A.   Yes.</p> <p>17       Q.   And then prothrombin time, is that</p> <p>18 the -- is that similar to the INR time you were</p> <p>19 discussing?</p> <p>20       A.   Yes.</p> <p>21       Q.   Can you explain what those -- is</p> <p>22 there a difference between those two, or is it</p> <p>23 the same thing?</p> <p>24       MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>25       THE WITNESS: They're -- they're</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 143</p> <p>1 the testees unless the patient has a particular</p> <p>2 complaint because it's not a diagnostic</p> <p>3 criterion for cirrhosis, and many patients find</p> <p>4 it uncomfortable. So unless there's a specific</p> <p>5 reason to look for it based on the patient</p> <p>6 complaint, I won't routinely look at the</p> <p>7 testees, no.</p> <p>8       Q.   Okay. And so this part where it</p> <p>9 says the provider will do a physical exam to</p> <p>10 look for these things at U Penn, you don't</p> <p>11 actually do those things, correct?</p> <p>12       A.   I do most of these things. Like I</p> <p>13 said, the testees -- the testees might be the</p> <p>14 exception. I do look for -- just trying to</p> <p>15 read through this list.</p> <p>16       Yeah. I mean, I will assess, you</p> <p>17 know, spleen size. I will look for evidence of</p> <p>18 ascites, which is swollen abdomen. I look at</p> <p>19 the palms in all my patients. I do look at for</p> <p>20 the -- these telangiectasias, these spiderlike</p> <p>21 blood vessels in the skin. I look for -- I do</p> <p>22 look for widened veins in the abdominal wall,</p> <p>23 and, of course, I look for yellow skin and</p> <p>24 jaundice.</p> <p>25       As I said the only one that I don't</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 145</p> <p>1 very, very similar. They're -- you know,</p> <p>2 the INR is sort of derived by the</p> <p>3 prothrombin time, but I think in -- in</p> <p>4 general practice, you'll see clinicians</p> <p>5 mainly refer to the INR. But when you</p> <p>6 order something like the INR, it's -- it's</p> <p>7 usually listed as the prothrombin</p> <p>8 time/INR.</p> <p>9       But, you know, in common just</p> <p>10 discussion among providers, we'll -- we'll</p> <p>11 typically talk about what the</p> <p>12 international normalized ratio -- sorry,</p> <p>13 international normalized ratio.</p> <p>14       I'm trying to -- I'll try to slow</p> <p>15 down for -- for the stenographer. I</p> <p>16 apologize.</p> <p>17       We typically discuss things in</p> <p>18 terms of the INR, which is used more</p> <p>19 commonly.</p> <p>20 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>21       Q.   And when you say prothrombin/INR,</p> <p>22 is that a PT/INR; is that how it is also</p> <p>23 abbreviated?</p> <p>24       A.   Yes. PT/INR is usually -- is</p> <p>25 referring to prothrombin time/INR.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 146</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. And Mr. Roberts did not have 2 an abnormal PT/INR prior to his cancer 3 diagnosis, correct? 4 A. I'd have to review them again in 5 detail, but I don't recall him having an 6 abnormal INR off the top of my head. 7 Q. On the CB- -- I apologize. 8 On the CBC is there anything you're 9 looking for there besides the platelet count to 10 be abnormal with cirrhosis? 11 A. Sometimes, yeah. So I think 12 it's -- it's relevant to look at the hemoglobin 13 and the MCV, the mean corpuscular value. The 14 MCV is a -- it's a measure of the size of the 15 red blood cell. I do look at those as well. 16 And I mean, I look at the white 17 blood cell count. I look at all aspects of the 18 complete blood cell report, but some patients 19 with, you know, more advanced cirrhosis, you 20 may see their hemoglobin or their hematocrit 21 begin to downtrend because they may have 22 bleeding related to their cirrhosis. 23 So I -- I do look at that as well. 24 That's more in the context typically of 25 patients with more, you know, very advanced</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 148</p> <p>1 the albumin is another important lab. 2 Q. And then it mentions some other 3 tests to check for, which includes a CT, MRI, 4 endoscopy, and ultrasound, correct? 5 A. Yes. I see that there on the page. 6 Q. Okay. And feel free to look 7 through the exhibit, but they don't mention -- 8 Penn Medical, where you work, they don't 9 mention anything about a FIB-4 study to 10 diagnose cirrhosis, correct? 11 A. I don't see FIB-4 here. But again, 12 this is a -- like, a public-facing page that I 13 expect patients will go to. 14 If you try to start talking about 15 prediction modeling and FIB-4 scores, I think 16 that is probably needlessly confusing for the 17 patient. That does not mean that it's -- it is 18 absolutely standard of care best practice for 19 us to use a FIB-4 to help assist with making 20 these diagnoses and understanding the risk of 21 cirrhosis being present or not. 22 Q. Let's go back to Exhibit 4. 23 There's also a link here to nonfatty alcohol 24 liver disease. 25 MR. VAUGHN: And if you could drop</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 147</p> <p>1 cirrhosis. 2 Q. Can you have a normal CBC and still 3 have cirrhosis? 4 A. Yes. 5 Q. Can you have advanced cirrhosis and 6 still have a normal CBC? 7 A. Yes. 8 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 9 BY MR. VAUGHN: 10 Q. The liver function test that it's 11 talking about here, is that the AST and ALT you 12 were discussing earlier? 13 A. The liver function tests typically 14 encompasses a number of different labs. It 15 includes the AST, the ALT, the total bilirubin, 16 the theophylline phosphatase, the albumin, and 17 usually the total protein is also reported with 18 that. It's a panel, yeah. 19 Q. And then the blood albumin levels, 20 you were talking about that as well for 21 advanced cirrhosis, right? 22 A. Yes. The blood al- -- yeah. It's 23 actually -- it's usually encompassed in the 24 liver function tests that you send. It 25 typically batches those all together. But yes,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 149</p> <p>1 that one next, Kathryn, that would be 2 Exhibit 6. 3 (Whereupon, Exhibit 6, Penn 4 Medicine Non-Alcoholic Fatty Liver 5 Disease - Symptoms and Causes, was marked 6 for identification.) 7 MS. AVILA: Okay. It's in there 8 now. 9 BY MR. VAUGHN: 10 Q. Doctor, what is nonalcoholic fatty 11 liver disease? 12 A. So nonalcoholic fatty liver 13 disease, I'll -- I'll first say that this is an 14 out- -- outdated term. So it's -- it's some 15 clear indication that this website -- I don't 16 know how frequently it's updated, but the 17 current term is MASLD, M-A-S-L-D, which is 18 metabolic dysfunction-associated steatotic 19 liver disease. 20 So I may refer to, you know, the 21 same entity as MASLD or NAFLD, where, you know, 22 depending on convenience or referring to 23 other -- other references from Dr. Siddiqui or 24 elsewhere. 25 But what I'm referring to NAFLD or</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 150</p> <p>1 MASLD is the presence of fat in the liver that</p> <p>2 is not related to alcohol but is typically</p> <p>3 related to individuals who have excess body</p> <p>4 weight who are overweight or obese. It's very</p> <p>5 commonly associated with other metabolic</p> <p>6 conditions like high cholesterol, high blood</p> <p>7 pressure, diabetes. Things like this are</p> <p>8 oftentimes -- they're very co-associated. They</p> <p>9 oftentimes present together.</p> <p>10 But it's a spectrum of liver</p> <p>11 disease where when fat is present in the liver</p> <p>12 in that context, the -- the liver doesn't like</p> <p>13 that. The fat induces inflammation.</p> <p>14 As I explained previously,</p> <p>15 inflammation over time leads to scar tissue.</p> <p>16 When more scar tissue accumulates, eventually</p> <p>17 it can become cirrhosis.</p> <p>18 But that's the spectrum generally</p> <p>19 of what NAFLD and MASLD is.</p> <p>20 Q. And do you agree with this part</p> <p>21 where it says, "NAFLD" -- "For many people,</p> <p>22 NAFLD causes no symptoms or problems."</p> <p>23 Do you agree with that?</p> <p>24 A. Yeah. I think I would agree with</p> <p>25 that. I mean, you know, referring specifically</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 152</p> <p>1 unless it progresses, you know, to a very</p> <p>2 advanced cirrhosis.</p> <p>3 Q. And then this notes a more severe</p> <p>4 form of NAFLD is NASH.</p> <p>5 What -- what is NASH, and what is</p> <p>6 the difference between NASH and NAFLD?</p> <p>7 A. So here's another instance where</p> <p>8 I'll introduce maybe two terms because there's</p> <p>9 also an updated nomenclature for NASH, which is</p> <p>10 now MASH, M-A-S-H. Which, these entities,</p> <p>11 again, they refer to the same principle.</p> <p>12 But NASH, the acronym is</p> <p>13 nonalcoholic steatohepatitis. And MASH, with</p> <p>14 an M, is metabolic dysfunction-associated</p> <p>15 steatohepatitis. It's all very confusing</p> <p>16 unfortunately in the world the hepatology.</p> <p>17 But essentially, what this is, it</p> <p>18 means that in addition to there being fat in</p> <p>19 the liver related to, you know, being</p> <p>20 overweight, et cetera, there is also</p> <p>21 inflammation.</p> <p>22 Some patients will have NAFLD.</p> <p>23 They'll have fat in the liver, but it's,</p> <p>24 quote/unquote, "bland" where there's -- there's</p> <p>25 fat there, but there's no inflammation.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 151</p> <p>1 to the NAFLD, many people won't even know they</p> <p>2 have it because, you know, fat in the liver by</p> <p>3 itself doesn't cause symptoms. I mean, it's</p> <p>4 possible that, like I said, they might have</p> <p>5 other co-associated metabolic comorbidities,</p> <p>6 like high blood pressure or diabetes, that they</p> <p>7 might have symptoms attributable to those</p> <p>8 conditions. But specifically related to NAFLD,</p> <p>9 you know, many patients don't have any</p> <p>10 symptoms.</p> <p>11 Q. Okay. And so fat by itself in the</p> <p>12 liver does not cause symptoms, correct?</p> <p>13 A. For the most part, yes. Yeah. I</p> <p>14 think that's -- that's fair to say. You know,</p> <p>15 fat by itself generally does not cause</p> <p>16 symptoms. There might be exceptional cases</p> <p>17 where someone has extremely high burden of fat</p> <p>18 to the point where it's causing a lot of liver</p> <p>19 enlargement, and that -- that may cause mild,</p> <p>20 you know, kind of abdominal, vague abdominal</p> <p>21 discomfort by stretching on the capsule around</p> <p>22 the liver.</p> <p>23 But for the majority of patients</p> <p>24 with NAFLD, they likely have no symptoms</p> <p>25 specifically caused by their fat in the liver,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 153</p> <p>1 NASH and MASH imply that the fat is</p> <p>2 causing inflammation, and, thus, you know,</p> <p>3 putting a patient at risk of -- of accumulating</p> <p>4 scar tissue.</p> <p>5 Q. And so would you agree that NAFLD</p> <p>6 can either have no symptoms or when they do</p> <p>7 have symptoms, it is fatigue and pain in the</p> <p>8 upper right abdomen?</p> <p>9 A. Yeah. I think I --</p> <p>10 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>11 THE WITNESS: Sorry.</p> <p>12 MS. ROSE: Go ahead. Sorry.</p> <p>13 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I think I</p> <p>14 mentioned that. In some generally</p> <p>15 uncommon cases, if there's a lot of fat in</p> <p>16 the liver to the point where all the fat</p> <p>17 infiltration is causing the liver to</p> <p>18 become enlarged and stretch on the capsule</p> <p>19 for the surrounding of the liver, that can</p> <p>20 give you some of this pain that they're</p> <p>21 referring to, but it's not -- it's not a</p> <p>22 very common symptom.</p> <p>23 Fatigue is an extremely general</p> <p>24 symptom, and some patients may have</p> <p>25 fatigue or not; but -- but oftentimes,</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 154</p> <p>1 it's hard to disassociate is it fatigue 2 related to the fat, or is it related to 3 the other metabolic conditions that many 4 of these patients invariably have, like, 5 you know, diabetes, for instance. 6 BY MR. VAUGHN: 7 Q. And for the progression of NAFLD to 8 NASH, once you're at NASH symptoms include 9 weakness, loss of appetite, nausea, yellow skin 10 and eyes which is jaundice, itching, fluid 11 buildup and swelling in the legs and abdomen, 12 mental confusion, and GI bleeding, correct? 13 A. So those are not -- it might be. 14 Those are not specific symptoms to NASH. Many 15 of those are things you expect to see in 16 patients who have NASH that have progressed to 17 cirrhosis. 18 I think they qualify that there. 19 They say, "In people with NASH who have liver 20 damage (cirrhosis)." 21 You know, many -- many of these 22 symptoms are related to cirrhosis, and some of 23 them are more specific to even more advanced 24 cirrhosis, not necessarily, you know, NASH 25 itself always.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 156</p> <p>1 There's compensated and decompensated. 2 I was just trying to refer to 3 the fact that decompensated cirrhosis is more 4 advanced progression beyond compensated 5 cirrhosis. 6 Q. And you agree that cirrhosis is a 7 progressionary disease, right? 8 A. Yeah. I do agree that -- I mean, 9 the diagnosis of cirrhosis is very much binary, 10 like, we either think it's there or not. But 11 there is a spectrum within cirrhosis where 12 there can be additional progression of scar 13 where things ultimately evolve from compensated 14 to decompensated cirrhosis. 15 Q. So I want to make sure I'm clear on 16 this. 17 There's fibrosis. There's advanced 18 fibrosis, and then there's cirrhosis, correct? 19 A. Yeah. 20 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. I'm 21 sorry. I didn't mean to interrupt you, 22 Doctor. I want to get my objection in. 23 THE WITNESS: I will give you more 24 time. I apologize. 25 So just to be clear, fibrosis,</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 155</p> <p>1 Q. And did Mr. Roberts have any of 2 these symptoms prior to his cancer diagnosis in 3 2018? 4 A. I don't think he had -- he did not 5 have GI bleeding, mental confusion, itching, 6 jaundice. I -- I can't recall precisely. He 7 may have articulated nausea at some point. So 8 I -- that one I'm not a hundred percent sure 9 of. 10 But yeah. I don't think he had 11 symptoms of advanced decompensated cirrhosis 12 prior to his cancer diagnosis, just to make 13 that simple. 14 Q. You say he didn't have symptoms of 15 "advanced decompensated cirrhosis." 16 Did he have symptoms of just 17 decompensated cirrhosis? 18 A. Sorry. Let me clarify. 19 Decompensated cirrhosis, I'm 20 just -- just for lay terminology, I'm referring 21 to that as the more advanced progression of 22 cirrhosis. 23 The way a hepatologist would 24 discuss this would really just be to think 25 broadly in two different phases of cirrhosis.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 157</p> <p>1 again, is just the medical term that means 2 scar. So it's not really specific in 3 terms of any implication of how much scar. 4 But it's fair to say that there are 5 kind of -- there's minimal fibrosis with 6 very little scar, moderate fibrosis, and 7 then there's advanced fibrosis, which 8 encompasses cirrhosis. These are 9 oftentimes used to encompass cirrhosis, 10 but -- but some patients may have advanced 11 fibrosis but not yet cirrhosis. So they 12 might have F3 scarring, not yet F4 13 scarring. F4 is cirrhosis. F3 and F4 are 14 used to refer to advanced fibrosis. 15 BY MR. VAUGHN: 16 Q. And then once we get to cirrhosis, 17 there's compensated cirrhosis, decompensated 18 cirrhosis, and advanced cirrhosis; is that 19 correct? 20 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 21 THE WITNESS: No. I would just say 22 there's compensated cirrhosis, and then 23 there's decompensated cirrhosis. 24 BY MR. VAUGHN: 25 Q. And would you consider</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 158</p> <p>1 decompensated cirrhosis advanced cirrhosis?</p> <p>2 A. Just to -- I'll -- I'll just be</p> <p>3 very precise about that.</p> <p>4 I mean, so decompensated cirrhosis</p> <p>5 is defined based on the manifestation of -- of</p> <p>6 cardinal symptoms of -- of advanced liver</p> <p>7 disease or advanced cirrhosis. And ascites,</p> <p>8 confusion related to the liver, which is called</p> <p>9 hepatic encephalopathy in a particular type</p> <p>10 of -- of GI bleeding from varicose veins in the</p> <p>11 GI tract.</p> <p>12 If any of those are present, it's</p> <p>13 referred to as decompensated cirrhosis. That's</p> <p>14 the medical terminology.</p> <p>15 If I say "advanced cirrhosis," I'm</p> <p>16 doing that just for the benefit of, I suppose,</p> <p>17 just being able to communicate the principle</p> <p>18 more easily without having to rely exclusively</p> <p>19 on the medical terminology, though, if you</p> <p>20 prefer, I can -- just refer to that as</p> <p>21 decompensated cirrhosis.</p> <p>22 Q. And I --</p> <p>23 A. -- but that's what I mean when I --</p> <p>24 Q. I appreciate that. That's a</p> <p>25 helpful clarification.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 160</p> <p>1 a description of the appearance of the liver</p> <p>2 under a microscope.</p> <p>3 So by a very technical definition,</p> <p>4 NASH or MASH, you can really only technically</p> <p>5 see it if you're looking at the biopsy.</p> <p>6 That being said, these days we do</p> <p>7 not commonly perform liver biopsy. We do in</p> <p>8 some scenarios, but far less than we used to.</p> <p>9 We are able to generally infer if a patient has</p> <p>10 NASH or MASH without subjecting them to a liver</p> <p>11 biopsy.</p> <p>12 So yeah. I think it's -- it's</p> <p>13 technically true; but in modern practice, we --</p> <p>14 we don't usually routinely put patients with</p> <p>15 NAFLD and concern for possible NASH through a</p> <p>16 biopsy. We use evidence from their blood work,</p> <p>17 for instance, and their fibrosis or their FIB-4</p> <p>18 score to infer that there's MASH or NASH</p> <p>19 occurring that if we did do a biopsy, we would</p> <p>20 expect to see it.</p> <p>21 Q. And Penn Med's website doesn't</p> <p>22 mention anything about FIB-4 then when</p> <p>23 diagnosing NASH, does it?</p> <p>24 A. It does not. But like I said</p> <p>25 previously, this appears to be a patient-facing</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 159</p> <p>1 So for a layperson or to the jury,</p> <p>2 using the words like "advanced cirrhosis" could</p> <p>3 be easier to get that message across than just</p> <p>4 saying "decompensated cirrhosis," correct?</p> <p>5 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>6 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I -- I think</p> <p>7 I -- I can certainly explain decompensated</p> <p>8 cirrhosis very specifically, but all I'm</p> <p>9 trying to communicate with the word</p> <p>10 "advanced" is that there has been</p> <p>11 progression from a compensated state to a</p> <p>12 decompensated state.</p> <p>13 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>14 Q. All right. Do you see down here on</p> <p>15 U Penn's website, "A liver biopsy is needed to</p> <p>16 confirm a diagnosis of NASH, the more severe</p> <p>17 form of NAFLD"?</p> <p>18 Do you agree with that?</p> <p>19 A. I do agree with that from a</p> <p>20 technical -- it's a very technical standpoint,</p> <p>21 and the reason why I say that is if you're</p> <p>22 being a medical purist, the only way to state</p> <p>23 that someone has NASH or MASH is to get a liver</p> <p>24 biopsy because it's a -- it's technically a</p> <p>25 pathological diagnosis. You -- it's a -- it's</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 161</p> <p>1 website. I don't think this website is</p> <p>2 comprehensive in describing all aspects of</p> <p>3 liver disease; but, you know, I can represent</p> <p>4 to you that, you know, FIB-4 is -- it's, you</p> <p>5 know, it's codified in, you know, practice</p> <p>6 guidelines for hepatology and in particular,</p> <p>7 actually, in surveillance for patients with</p> <p>8 MASLD or NAFLD, and which terminology you want</p> <p>9 to use. You know, FIB-4 is used routinely.</p> <p>10 Q. And there was no liver biopsy</p> <p>11 conducted on Mr. Roberts prior to his cancer</p> <p>12 diagnosis, correct?</p> <p>13 A. That is correct. I do recall maybe</p> <p>14 it was Dr. Ives, I believe, one of his -- his</p> <p>15 gastroenterologists, at some point early in the</p> <p>16 records, he had offered him a liver biopsy. I</p> <p>17 believe he had suspected that -- you know, he</p> <p>18 had -- he had demonstrated on an ultrasound</p> <p>19 that there was fat in the liver and in the --</p> <p>20 in the setting of abnormal AST and ALT and</p> <p>21 offered Mr. Roberts liver biopsy. And</p> <p>22 Mr. Roberts, I think, did not want to pursue</p> <p>23 that.</p> <p>24 Q. And in a liver biopsy, if someone</p> <p>25 does have NASH as opposed to NAFLD, what --</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 162</p> <p>1 what are you looking for?</p> <p>2 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>3 THE WITNESS: So I apologize.</p> <p>4 Can you repeat the question.</p> <p>5 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>6 Q. Yeah. Where -- where it says, "A</p> <p>7 liver biopsy is needed to confirm the diagnosis</p> <p>8 of NASH, the more severe form of NAFLD," what</p> <p>9 is going to be in that liver biopsy to indicate</p> <p>10 that it is NASH as opposed to NAFLD?</p> <p>11 A. I see. Right.</p> <p>12 So on a liver biopsy, what you</p> <p>13 expect to see in someone that has MASLD or</p> <p>14 NAFLD is you expect to see an increase of fat</p> <p>15 content inside liver cells. That's -- that's</p> <p>16 what the medical term steatosis means.</p> <p>17 Steatosis just means fat. You expect to see an</p> <p>18 abnormal -- abnormal amount of fat in liver</p> <p>19 cells.</p> <p>20 The MASH and NASH part of it means</p> <p>21 that you additionally expect to see markers of</p> <p>22 inflammation. You expect to see inflammatory</p> <p>23 cells, so a certain types of white blood cells.</p> <p>24 There are also other, you know, particular, you</p> <p>25 know, kind of pathology-based findings, like</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 164</p> <p>1 Q. So am I right in saying that there</p> <p>2 does not need to be cirrhosis on the biopsy for</p> <p>3 a diagnosis of NASH?</p> <p>4 A. Oh, yes, that's correct. Yeah.</p> <p>5 Many patients might have NASH, but they don't</p> <p>6 have cirrhosis.</p> <p>7 So you could have somebody that has</p> <p>8 NASH but only Stage 1 fibrosis. You could have</p> <p>9 someone that has NASH, but they have Stage 3</p> <p>10 fibrosis. Then you can have someone that has</p> <p>11 NASH, and they have overt cirrhosis F4</p> <p>12 cirrhosis.</p> <p>13 So you can make -- you can</p> <p>14 encounter a biopsy across the whole spectrum.</p> <p>15 Q. Okay. So the biopsy for the</p> <p>16 diagnosis of NASH is primarily looking for the</p> <p>17 addition of inflammation in the liver to</p> <p>18 distinguish it from NAFLD?</p> <p>19 A. Yes.</p> <p>20 Q. Okay.</p> <p>21 A. Fat plus inflammation is -- is MASH</p> <p>22 or NASH.</p> <p>23 Q. Okay. And we do not have a biopsy</p> <p>24 showing inflammation of Mr. Roberts' liver</p> <p>25 prior to 2018, correct?</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 163</p> <p>1 ballooning, degeneration, and other things that</p> <p>2 the pathologists may comment on that are also</p> <p>3 consistent with MASH or NASH.</p> <p>4 But broadly speaking, you're</p> <p>5 looking for evidence of inflammation plus fat</p> <p>6 not just fat alone.</p> <p>7 Q. For the diagnosis of NASH, are you</p> <p>8 also looking for the presence of cirrhosis or</p> <p>9 just the presence of inflammation?</p> <p>10 A. That's a very good question.</p> <p>11 On the biopsy the pathologists will</p> <p>12 always perform something called a trichrome</p> <p>13 stage -- trichrome stain, which is a special</p> <p>14 way of looking at the amount of scar tissue in</p> <p>15 the liver.</p> <p>16 So yeah. It's very routine where</p> <p>17 in addition to trying to assess what is the</p> <p>18 chronic liver disease process that is present</p> <p>19 on a biopsy, they will also report the stage of</p> <p>20 fibrosis.</p> <p>21 So that -- that's where this</p> <p>22 terminology for F0 to F4 fibrosis comes from.</p> <p>23 So the pathologists will usually try to make a</p> <p>24 determination of how much fibrosis or scar</p> <p>25 tissue is there on a biopsy.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 165</p> <p>1 A. That's --</p> <p>2 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>3 THE WITNESS: -- correct.</p> <p>4 Sorry.</p> <p>5 MS. ROSE: That's okay.</p> <p>6 THE WITNESS: That's correct. But</p> <p>7 as I stated previously, really in this era</p> <p>8 of practice, we don't routinely perform</p> <p>9 liver biopsies to demonstrate NASH. We</p> <p>10 infer it based on a laboratory evaluation,</p> <p>11 and it's only in scenarios where there's</p> <p>12 really diagnostic uncertainty where we</p> <p>13 might discuss biopsy as being an important</p> <p>14 diagnostic step for a patient.</p> <p>15 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>16 Q. All right. And it lists</p> <p>17 treatments.</p> <p>18 And for treatment for NAFLD, it</p> <p>19 mostly just talks about managing risk factors,</p> <p>20 correct?</p> <p>21 A. So let me scroll through this.</p> <p>22 Q. Oh, you're fine. Take your time.</p> <p>23 A. Yeah. Yeah.</p> <p>24 It does primarily focus on</p> <p>25 risk-factor management. Although, I will say</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 166</p> <p>1 that this page -- I've already stated it looks 2 like it's outdated because they're using the 3 old nomenclature for NAFLD. 4 But, you know, in the interval -- 5 this is not necessarily so relevant to this 6 case -- but there is now a specific, you know, 7 medical treatment for patients with -- with 8 MASH that's not listed here. 9 But setting that aside, okay. So 10 it's a relatively recent development. This is 11 otherwise generally accurate. I mean, the main 12 management for MASLD/MASH is lifestyle changes 13 and working on weight loss in particular. 14 So weight loss is the -- is the 15 primary recommendation. And so things that are 16 in service of trying to promote weight loss are 17 the primary recommendation because the only way 18 to get the fat out of the liver, essentially, 19 is to -- to lose weight, get fat out of the 20 body; and then fat will start to leave the 21 liver, and the inflammatory process will start. 22 And then, of course, other best 23 practices of management are to not do things 24 that would additionally injure the liver beyond 25 NASH or MASH.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 168</p> <p>1 to market? 2 A. It came to market after Mr. Roberts 3 had passed away. I can't recall the exact 4 date. I believe it was in -- you know, off the 5 top of my head, it was probably in 2023. 6 Q. And prior to that, for NAFLD 7 specifically, the treatment was to manage risk 8 factors? 9 A. Yes, I'd say so. Yeah. 10 Q. Okay. 11 A. Again, minimize -- taking steps to 12 minimize alternative causes of liver disease. 13 Q. And Mr. Roberts was overweight, 14 correct? 15 A. Well, he was -- he had Class 2 16 obesity. So overweight is a specific medical 17 term that refers to a BMI between 25 and 30. 18 And then above 30 is obesity. And then there's 19 different classes of obesity. There's Class 1, 20 which is 30 to 35. There's Class 2, which 35 21 to 40, and there's Class 3, which is over 40. 22 So just to be precise, he was 23 fairly consistently in the Class 2 obesity 24 range with a BMI between 35 and 40. 25 Q. So he was overweight or fat, and</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 167</p> <p>1 So that's -- that's where these 2 recommendations of, you know, related to 3 alcohol use and being vaccinated on hepa -- 4 against Hepatitis A and Hepatitis B, these are 5 measures to further protect the liver from 6 injury. 7 Q. What treatment options are there 8 now for NAFLD that you mentioned? 9 A. There's a medication that was FDA 10 approved that's called resmetirom. I'm happy 11 to spell that if you need me to. Resmetirom, 12 R-E-S-M-E-T-I-R-O-M. The brand name is 13 Rezdiffra, and it's a medication that's used 14 for a subset of patients with NASH who have 15 Stage 2 or 3 fibrosis. 16 Q. Oh, so is it just to treat NASH not 17 NAFLD? 18 A. Yes, it's used to treat NASH. 19 Q. Okay. 20 A. Well, I assume NAFLD encompasses 21 NASH. It's like an umbrella term. But -- but 22 yes, it's specifically indicated with patients 23 that have NASH. You wouldn't use it in someone 24 that had fat in the liver but no inflammation. 25 Q. And when did that medication come</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 169</p> <p>1 that then leads to fat in the liver? 2 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 3 THE WITNESS: And again, he had -- 4 he had Class 2 obesity. So it's -- 5 it's -- it's multiple degrees above just 6 being overweight. 7 But -- but yes. I mean, folks who 8 are, you know, are obese and some who are 9 just overweight can have excess fat in 10 their body, and some of that fat goes into 11 the liver and causes this pathology that 12 we've been talking about. 13 BY MR. VAUGHN: 14 Q. And Mr. Roberts weighed about -- 15 what was it about 250 pounds? 16 A. I don't recall his exact weight in 17 pounds, but I recall his BMI range. BMI is 18 oftentimes a little more relevant because 19 some -- you know, the height of the patient is 20 very, you know, important to know with respect 21 to interpreting the weight. 22 So his BMI range was very often 37, 23 38. I think at times it may have been even 24 around 39, but he was very consistently in the 25 range of Class 2 obesity.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 170</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. And he didn't lose weight 2 prior to being diagnosed with cancer, did he? 3 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 4 THE WITNESS: I mean, he -- he's 5 had -- you know, he had minor fluctuations 6 in his body mass index. But it's fairly, 7 you know, consistently documented from a 8 lot of his providers that he's been unable 9 to lose weight despite recommendations to 10 lose weight. 11 So, you know, he -- he never had 12 really a strong, sustained trend of being 13 able to lose weight it seems like through 14 his own lifestyle changes. 15 BY MR. VAUGHN: 16 Q. And did you see in his medical 17 records that he as was attempting most 18 lifestyle changes, such as eating a healthier 19 diet? 20 A. I don't know to what extent he was, 21 you know, actively operationalizing those 22 recommendations. I know those recommendations 23 were made to him, but, you know, yeah. I don't 24 recall, like, much granular detail that the 25 providers were providing in their notes about</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 172</p> <p>1 context around that. 2 And the quote from the report was 3 he was diagnosed with proximal atrial 4 fibrillation after, quote, "significant [sic] -- 5 significant alcohol intake that occurred at his 6 hunting camp. 7 So it's not -- it's not totally 8 accurate to say that he never had any 9 documentation of alcohol use. That's one that 10 I recall seeing, and I -- and I documented that 11 in my medical record review. 12 So at least on that occasion, you 13 know, he reported significant alcohol use to 14 the point where he was diagnosed with an 15 arrhythmia. 16 BY MR. VAUGHN: 17 Q. And after someone is diagnosed with 18 NAFLD or NASH, they should quit drinking 19 alcohol, correct, or limit alcohol intake? 20 A. Yeah. I -- 21 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 22 THE WITNESS: Sorry. 23 Yes. I'd say that there's a little 24 bit of a nuance to that. If somebody has 25 MASLD or NAFLD and they have absolutely no</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 171</p> <p>1 what specific dietary change he was making or 2 what changes to his exercise routine he was -- 3 he was making. 4 So I wouldn't be able to give a 5 clear assessment of that based on the records 6 that I recall seeing. 7 Q. And did you see that he was not 8 drinking alcohol? 9 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 10 THE WITNESS: So from the records, 11 many records say that there's no 12 significant alcohol use; but that was not 13 uniformly the case. 14 I recall specifically -- so I'm 15 just trying to find it really quickly. 16 BY MR. VAUGHN: 17 Q. Uh-huh. 18 A. Yeah. So October 26th of 2012 -- 19 Q. Uh-huh. 20 A. -- he was with Dr. Bullard in 21 pulmonology clinic for his obstructive sleep 22 apnea. And in the -- in that documentation 23 Mr. Roberts had been diagnosed with atrial 24 fibrillation, I -- I guess recently prior to 25 that visit. And so I think was providing some</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 173</p> <p>1 fibrosis, in my view they don't have to 2 strictly abstain from all alcohol. 3 The patient's where it's an 4 absolute recommendation are those who have 5 cirrhosis. If you have cirrhosis, it's a 6 strict recommendation from physicians that 7 you should not drink alcohol at all. 8 Sorry. Excuse me. 9 But yes. In patients that I'm 10 worried have MASH or NASH and are at a 11 high likelihood of progressing to 12 cirrhosis, I will counsel them to ideally 13 avoid alcohol entirely; and, you know, in 14 the very least, they need to -- to limit 15 their alcohol intake to upper limits of -- 16 of what's generally thought to be safe for 17 males and females. 18 BY MR. VAUGHN: 19 Q. And so you found the record in 2012 20 of him drinking on a hunting trip. 21 Do you have any evidence of him 22 drinking after that time point? 23 A. No. I don't -- I don't recall 24 seeing any consistent documentation after that 25 where, you know, where -- where clinicians were</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 174</p> <p>1 thinking that he was drinking a significant 2 amount or nothing that was really reported by 3 him, as best as I can tell. 4 Q. And did you see in the records of 5 him being physically active, such as going on 6 hunting trips throughout 2012 through his 7 diagnosis of cancer? 8 A. I recall that instance of the 9 hunting trip, and there might have been a 10 fishing trip mentioned somewhere else. I may 11 be misremembering that, but I don't know. You 12 can -- it's kind of debatable how active a 13 fishing trip or hunting trip are. And, you 14 know, I don't know what regularity Mr. Roberts 15 may have engaged in -- in these types of 16 activities. 17 So it's -- it's tough from the 18 record, in my view, to get a really strong 19 sense of how much physical activity he was 20 engaged with in the course of his kind of 21 routine care during the course of his medical 22 record history. 23 Q. And he was taking medications to 24 manage his blood pressure and diabetes, 25 correct?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 176</p> <p>1 non reactive; but the Hepatitis B surface 2 antibody was detected at a level of greater 3 than 11.5. 4 So my interpretation of that is he 5 was never infected or exposed to Hepatitis B 6 virus, which is why the surface antigen and the 7 core antibody were negative; but he had 8 immunity. He was -- he was likely vaccinated 9 against Hepatitis B because he had the antibody 10 detected. 11 Q. And was he on medication to lower 12 his cholesterol and triglyceride levels? 13 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 14 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I -- again, I 15 don't believe for much of his history. I 16 don't recall him being treated with a 17 statin, which is what's typically used for 18 controlling, you know, high LDL levels. 19 But he did carry a diagnosis of 20 hyperlipidemia that was reported in 21 November of 2006, but I don't recall him 22 really being on a lipid-lowering agent 23 certainly later in his medical record 24 history. I don't recall that being really 25 clearly demonstrated even in his early</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 175</p> <p>1 A. Yes. 2 Q. And he did not have Hep A or Hep B, 3 correct? 4 A. Correct. 5 Q. Do you know if he was vaccinated 6 against such diseases? 7 A. Sorry. Let me look at my report. 8 Yes, I do. I just wanted to pull 9 it up because I wrote these labs down. I just 10 wanted to make sure I present it to you 11 accurately. 12 So on July 18th of 2018, a lot of 13 that relevant laboratory data had been sent 14 off, I believe, by Dr. Hooks his -- his 15 gastroenterologist. 16 And so he had some Hepatitis A 17 and B related serology data. So his 18 Hepatitis A antibody was nonreactive. They 19 don't report if that's an IgG or IgM antibody, 20 which would be relevant. But most of the time 21 when a lab reports it that way, it's the IgG 22 antibody that is nonreactive, which would imply 23 that he was not vaccinated against Hepatitis A. 24 However, Hepatitis B he had surface 25 antigen nonreactive, Hepatitis B core antibody</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 177</p> <p>1 medical history. 2 BY MR. VAUGHN: 3 Q. Did he have elevated cholesterol 4 and trigly -- triglycerides? 5 A. Yes. He definitely had an elevated 6 LDL and triglycerides. I wrote down some of 7 those. So for instance, September 20th, 2005, 8 he had a triglyceride value of 390, a 9 cholesterol value of 230. 10 And on November 14th, 2006, he had 11 an LDL that was very clearly elevated at 153. 12 So that's usually -- LDL is what is 13 most commonly used, you know, from my 14 understanding, from primary physicians and 15 cardiologists to make decisions primarily about 16 the need for medications like statins to lower 17 LDL, which is oftentimes referred to be the, 18 quote/unquote, "bad cholesterol." 19 So an LDL of 153 is -- is elevated. 20 Q. Is Crestor a statin? 21 A. Crestor is a statin. Yeah. 22 Was he on Crestor? 23 I -- I just can't recall if he was 24 or not. He might have been on -- if he was on 25 Crestor, then that is a statin at that time</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 178</p> <p>1 point. I just don't recall seeing that 2 reliably later in his record. 3 Q. So as far as managing his risk 4 factors for NAFLD, he was basically doing 5 everything except for actually losing the 6 weight, correct? 7 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 8 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I think in 9 terms of managing the comorbid conditions 10 associated with MASLD and NAFLD, which are 11 things like hyperlipidemia, hypertension, 12 diabetes, if you're representing to me 13 that he was on Crestor and that it is just 14 slipping my memory, then I'll take you at 15 your word that he may have been on 16 Crestor. That would be appropriate 17 management for -- for hyperlipidemia. 18 I know he was on medications for 19 hypertension, of course, different ones 20 over time. I think around the time of his 21 hyperlipidemia, he was on Celiprolol and 22 hydrochlorothiazide. And later was -- was 23 switched to different agents. 24 And then later in his history with 25 diabetes, he was on Metformin and another</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 180</p> <p>1 medications as being a Band-Aid on top of 2 the root cause to try to mitigate the 3 injury related diabetes, high blood 4 pressure, high cholesterol. But the root 5 cause is the weight, and that was not 6 addressed successfully really at any point 7 in -- in his history. 8 BY MR. VAUGHN: 9 Q. Do you think Mr. Roberts got liver 10 cancer because he was overweight? 11 A. I think that -- again, he was 12 Class 2 obesity, not just overweight. 13 I do think that obesity was part of 14 the picture. I don't think it's the entire 15 explanation. I think it's related to why he 16 developed cirrhosis, and I think it also has 17 some independent contribution to the increased 18 risk of liver cancer. 19 So it's -- it's not an isolated 20 thing. I don't think it's just the Class 2 21 obesity. It's really the process -- the main 22 thing in my view is the process of MASLD and 23 MASH progressing to cirrhosis. Because once 24 there's cirrhosis that -- that is, you know, 25 the best established risk factor for developing</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 179</p> <p>1 medication, a secondary medication for 2 diabetes. 3 So yes, I would agree that 4 generally speaking, he was receiving 5 pharmacologic therapy for those comorbid 6 conditions. However, as I said 7 previously, the most important central 8 aspect of managing MASLD and NAFLD and the 9 only thing that's effective is weight loss 10 and demon- -- demonstrability to achieve 11 sustained longitudinal weight loss. And 12 without that, the NAFLD and the NASH -- 13 the MASLD and the MASH, they won't go 14 away; and they'll continue to cause liver 15 injury and eventually cirrhosis. 16 So the comorbid conditions that -- 17 that come along with this is a package 18 oftentimes because weight is the 19 underlying thing that is the central risk 20 factor for all those conditions is the 21 root cause. And I don't think the root 22 cause of all of those things was being 23 managed. I mean, he didn't lose weight, 24 unfortunately. 25 You can almost think of the</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 181</p> <p>1 hepatocellular carcinoma. 2 So insofar as, you know, it's 3 related to causing cirrhosis and has some 4 elevated independent risk beyond that, so it's 5 part of the picture; but it's not the entire 6 explanation. 7 Q. If Mr. Roberts was not obese, do 8 you believe that he would have developed cancer 9 when he did? 10 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 11 THE WITNESS: So I mean, you're 12 giving me a hypothetical. So -- so, you 13 know, I'll answer that, you know, with 14 that in mind; and I'll -- would you like 15 me to assume that everything else is in 16 the same? 17 So he -- 18 BY MR. VAUGHN: 19 Q. Correct. 20 A. -- is not obese? 21 Okay. So if you take out. It's a 22 little bit tough to tease out entirely because 23 the obesity is interrelated to things. 24 If he wasn't obese, if he was a 25 completely normal weight, he would be less</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 182</p> <p>1 likely to have MASLD. He'd be less likely to 2 have NASH. He'd be less likely to have 3 diabetes, high blood pressure, hyperlipidemia, 4 coronary artery disease. 5 So in that hypothetical, he would 6 be a much, much healthier patient. So it's -- 7 it's hard to perfectly project what would have 8 happened. But if he was a normal weight, 9 there's a very good chance that he would have 10 never developed cirrhosis; and therefore, you 11 know, there's a very good chance that he would 12 have never developed hepatocellular carcinoma. 13 Yes. 14 Q. And -- and so to be clear, it's 15 because he was overweight, he developed 16 cirrhosis, in your opinion; and then the 17 cirrhosis led to his cancer? 18 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 19 THE WITNESS: That's not what I'm 20 saying. 21 I said that there are multiple 22 important risk factors to consider in this 23 case. Cirrhosis is one of them. And 24 there are multiple factors that are 25 related to his developing cirrhosis,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 184</p> <p>1 think it's maybe -- I'm not sure if they're 2 referring specifically to NAFLD-related health 3 problems, in which case maybe it's a fair 4 statement. 5 My position generally is, as I've 6 stated, many patients with NAFLD, they tend to 7 be overweight. They tend to be obese, and that 8 puts them at a higher risk of having other 9 problems like diabetes, high blood pressure, 10 high cholesterol. It's a very, very 11 well-demonstrated association, you know, 12 including features of the metabolic syndrome. 13 These are co-associated. 14 So perhaps what they're referring 15 to there is just NAFLD-related health problems, 16 which I think is fair. But I think my -- my -- 17 my perspective is I probably would have written 18 that a bit of a different way because patients 19 with NAFLD are more likely to have these other 20 important comorbidities. 21 Q. Do you agree that many people with 22 NAFLD do not go on to develop NASH? 23 A. Yeah. I would agree with that. 24 Many patients, you know, have bland fat in the 25 liver and -- and don't develop NASH. There's a</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 183</p> <p>1 including Class 2 obesity as well as MASLD 2 and MASH and -- and diabetes for -- for 3 that factor. 4 But, you know, as I state in my 5 expert report, it's not just the 6 cirrhosis. You know, diabetes, obesity, 7 MASLD, and MASH, those are also 8 independent risk factors for 9 hepatocellular carcinoma. 10 And just to make that really 11 crystal clear, a very good demonstration 12 of that is the fact that many patients 13 with MASH develop hepatocellular carcinoma 14 in the absence of cirrhosis. 15 So cirrhosis is not a prerequisite 16 state. It's -- it is a very, very high 17 risk state for liver cancer, but the other 18 factors matter too, independently. 19 BY MR. VAUGHN: 20 Q. On the outlook or prognosis for 21 NAFLD on Penn Med's website it says, "Many 22 people with NAFLD have no health problems and 23 do not go on to develop NASH." 24 Do you agree with that statement? 25 A. Not really, honestly. It's a -- I</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 185</p> <p>1 subset of patients that do. 2 Q. Can you give me an approximate 3 percent of people with NAFLD that go on to 4 develop NASH? 5 A. Yeah. I don't want to give you the 6 wrong figure. I mean, I can give you ballpark 7 estimates of some of these things. But, you 8 know, yeah. I'd have to really kind of look at 9 the literature again to give you really precise 10 estimates. 11 But roughly a third of individuals 12 in the United States have NAFLD. We are, 13 unfortunately, a very generally obese country 14 with poor lifestyle habits. So NAFLD is very, 15 very common. One in three people have it. 16 You know, NASH develops as a 17 subset. I don't know exactly know, you know, 18 what proportion may have NASH. But -- but 19 broadly speaking, there's roughly -- there -- I 20 think of it in terms of kind of -- if I see a 21 patient with NAFLD, I can give you estimates 22 for timeframes of progression to other phases 23 of -- of -- of fibrosis that informs sort of 24 the risks of NASH and then cirrhosis. 25 If you see a patient with -- with</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 186</p> <p>1 MASLD or NAFLD, they typically will -- you 2 know, there's a risk of progressing to the next 3 stage of fibrosis in about five to seven years. 4 So through that lens, you can sort 5 of get estimates, you know, broadly of how many 6 patients will progress these stages to have 7 significant MASH and then cirrhosis, but I 8 don't have a really precise number of, like, 9 what proportion of patients with NAFLD have 10 NASH. I don't know if we necessarily have 11 really accurate estimates of that honestly. 12 Q. Would you agree that most people 13 who are obese have NAFLD? 14 A. That's probably the case that most 15 people who are obese likely have NAFLD or 16 MASLD, yes. I don't know exact -- the exact 17 proportions, but I would expect that most 18 individuals do have fat in the liver if they're 19 obese. 20 Q. Okay. We were talking about how 21 losing weight can help treat or reverse NAFLD. 22 Does that mean that the fatty 23 deposits within the liver can be reversed? 24 A. That's a very good question, 25 Counselor.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 188</p> <p>1 that some patients might get a little bit of 2 improvement if -- when they're appropriately 3 managed. You can some reduction in the degree 4 of scar, but typically not total resolution. 5 To give you just an example of 6 where that literature -- excuse me -- comes 7 from or maybe just explain this in a very 8 lay -- lay -- lay terminology really quickly. 9 Scar in the body is very similar to 10 scar that you can see on the outside. So like, 11 if you're a kid and you fall and you cut your 12 knee and you get a scar there, you usually have 13 that scar there your whole life. It's 14 generally the same principle on the inside. So 15 if you have something that causes scar inside 16 an organ, that tends to also stick around your 17 whole life. 18 But -- but we know from some 19 studies -- and this is primarily from the 20 bariatric surgery literature -- where some 21 patients that have NASH or MASH and they've 22 undergone a biopsy in these studies to 23 demonstrate how much scar they've had. 24 So some patients in these studies, 25 they'll have Stage 3 fibrosis on the biopsy.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 187</p> <p>1 I'd -- I'd say that, yes, there's 2 very good evidence that a sufficient amount of 3 weight loss can lead to resolution of fat in 4 the liver. 5 So fat will leave the liver, 6 usually it's -- it's in the ballpark of 7 to 7 10 percent of body weight that needs to be lost 8 to achieve fat coming out of the liver and, 9 therefore, resolution of steatohepatitis or 10 MASH or NASH. 11 But it's important to state that 12 even if fat is -- is gone after significant 13 weight loss, the scar -- any damage that's 14 resulted from the process is still there. The 15 scar does not -- does not reliably go away. 16 Q. And that was going to be my next 17 question. 18 Is scarring or fibrosis of the 19 liver reversible? 20 A. So it's actually a very interesting 21 area of -- of -- of research because generally, 22 you know, the canonical thinking was that 23 fibrosis generally was not reversible. And -- 24 and for the most part, I think that's still 25 accurate, but I think, you know, we're finding</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 189</p> <p>1 They then undergo a bariatric surgery like a 2 Roux-en-Y gastric bypass, which is very 3 effective in causing significant weight loss. 4 Like, a Roux-en-Y gastric bypass patient might 5 lose 30 percent of their body weight over the 6 course of a year. So they -- they definitely 7 achieve that benchmark of 10-percent weight 8 loss. 9 If you take a patient like that and 10 then do a biopsy a year or two after they've 11 lost all that weight, sometimes their fibrosis 12 stage has gone from a three to two. 13 So we know that there's some 14 potential to improve fibrosis if the patient 15 achieves a lot of weight loss. But -- but 16 it's -- it would be very unusual to go from 17 Stage 3 to completely normal. That -- that 18 generally is not seen. 19 Q. And then the same type of question 20 for cirrhosis. 21 Is cirrhosis reversible to any 22 degree? 23 A. You're asking very -- really good 24 questions. These are questions that patients 25 ask all the time too.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 190</p> <p>1 Historically, we do -- we -- we  2 don't -- usually once we make a diagnosis of  3 cirrhosis, we regard the patient to have  4 cirrhosis moving forward, and we manage them  5 with the assumption that there is cirrhosis.  6 There are some scenarios like very  7 specific scenarios, where patients may have  8 some improvement in their -- their estimated  9 fibrosis, very, very specific scenarios. And  10 one scenario is Hepatitis C virus. That's  11 probably the best studied one where a patient  12 has chronic Hepatitis C. They develop  13 cirrhosis, and then they're treated with a  14 medication that can cure the Hepatitis C  15 entirely.  16 Those medications were, you know,  17 developed in, like 2015, 2016. And so now  18 we're able to cure Hepatitis C, and we've  19 observed over the past decade or so in  20 following these patients, that some of those  21 patients might go from F4, which is cirrhosis,  22 to F3.  23 The reason why I say it's a pretty  24 exceptional circumstance is a lot of those  25 patients the only reason -- the only cause of</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 192</p> <p>1 correct?  2 A. Yes.  3 Q. And would thrombocytopenia be an  4 abnormal CBC result?  5 A. Yes, generally. Yeah. If the  6 platelet count's less than 150, that would be  7 regarded to be an abnormal CBC.  8 Q. I want to go back to your expert  9 report, which was Exhibit 1. I'll go ahead and  10 screenshare it, but feel free to look at it  11 yourself as well.  12 A. Okay.  13 Q. I want to go to page 18 right now.  14 I, first, want to direct you to this part of  15 your opinion, which is, "Cirrhosis refers to  16 significant scar tissue that impairs liver  17 function."  18 You agree with that, correct?  19 A. Yes.  20 Q. Okay. And that -- and that is what  21 Penn Medical is saying as well, correct, that  22 it's both the scar tissue plus the impaired  23 liver function?  24 A. Yes.  25 Q. Okay. And then you start talking</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 191</p> <p>1 their liver disease was Hepatitis C, and  2 there's a very abrupt -- abrupt and complete  3 removal of that underlying cause of liver  4 disease. So that doesn't really translate  5 to -- to MASLD and MASH for the vast majority  6 of patients where, you know, to achieve that  7 abrupt transition, you need to have substantial  8 and sustained weight loss, which unfortunately,  9 is very tough for patients to the achieve.  10 MR. VAUGHN: Nina, I'm at a great  11 spot for a break if you want to do lunch  12 now.  13 MS. ROSE: Yeah.  14 Does that work for you, Doctor?  15 THE WITNESS: Yeah.  16 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Off the record,  17 12:45.  18 (Whereupon, a lunch was taken.)  19 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on  20 the record at 1:25 p.m.  21 BY MR. VAUGHN:  22 Q. Welcome back, Doctor.  23 A. How are you doing?  24 Q. Good. Earlier we were talking  25 about how platelet counts are part of the CBC,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 193</p> <p>1 about FIB-4.  2 Is that what you were discussing  3 earlier as far as being able to diagnose  4 cirrhosis with?  5 MS. ROSE: Objection to the form.  6 THE WITNESS: Yeah. Not -- not --  7 not in and of itself to diagnose the  8 cirrhosis, but as a tool to risk  9 stratify -- risk stratify patients with  10 chronic liver disease who may require  11 further testing to -- to rule in or rule  12 out cirrhosis.  13 BY MR. VAUGHN:  14 Q. And within Mr. Roberts' medical  15 records, does it ever mention FIB-4?  16 A. I did not see any mentions of  17 FIB-4.  18 Q. And you note that a FIB-4 of less  19 than 1.3 effectively rules out advanced  20 fibrosis.  21 Can you explain that?  22 A. Sure. So if you calculate the  23 FIB-4 for a patient, again, based on the age,  24 AST, ALT, and platelet count, if you get a very  25 low number, less than 1.3, that -- that patient</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 194</p> <p>1 is extremely unlikely to have advanced 2 fibrosis.</p> <p>3 And as I stated previously, 4 advanced fibrosis, that -- I'm referring to F3 5 or F4 fibrosis, which I think I say a little 6 bit higher up in the paragraph.</p> <p>7 Q. Understood. And then you note, "A 8 FIB-4 greater than 2.67 has an 80-percent 9 positive predictive value of having cirrhosis." 10 Can you explain that?</p> <p>11 A. Sure. So if you calculate the 12 FIB-4 in the same way that I just mentioned, if 13 the value is over 2.67, what I mean by 14 80-positive predicted value of having 15 cirrhosis, if you had 100 patients and all 100 16 had a FIB-4 over 2.67, around 80 of them would, 17 in fact, have cirrhosis.</p> <p>18 Q. And you noted, "A FIB-4 above 2.67 19 denotes a very high risk of advanced fibrosis." 20 What is that based on?</p> <p>21 A. Right. So that's -- sorry. I'm 22 trying to see exactly where that is on -- on my 23 screen as well.</p> <p>24 Yeah. Right. So I'm drawing a 25 contrast there between the low FIB-4 value in</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 196</p> <p>1 positive predictive values.</p> <p>2 Q. And then you note that FIB-4 3 between 1.3 and 2.67 are an intermediate range 4 for advanced fibrosis and cirrhosis.</p> <p>5 What is your basis for those 6 numbers?</p> <p>7 A. Yeah. That -- that comes from 8 guidelines as well as the literature that I was 9 referring to in my previous response.</p> <p>10 So basically, the FIB-4, we think 11 of there as being kind of three potential 12 buckets. Either it's very low, in which case 13 you've effectively ruled out advanced fibrosis. 14 It can be very high, in which case the patient 15 has a high risk of having advanced fibrosis or 16 cirrhosis. Or it can be in this indeterminant 17 range in between, which is sort of the gray 18 zone where the patient, you know, they -- they 19 may have cirrhosis. They may have advanced 20 fibrosis, but they need, you know, some 21 additional dedicated testing to clarify how 22 much scar tissue they may have.</p> <p>23 Q. Is intermediate risk the same as 24 moderate risk?</p> <p>25 A. I'm not saying intermediate. It</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 195</p> <p>1 the previous sentence where I'm just trying to 2 put into context what a low FIB-4 means in 3 terms of negative predicted value and then 4 drawing back to the statement I just made that 5 if you have a high FIB-4 that, you know, a high 6 proportion of those patients will have 7 cirrhosis or advanced fibrosis.</p> <p>8 Q. And what's your basis for saying 9 that above a 2.67 is very high risk of advanced 10 fibrosis?</p> <p>11 A. Yeah. So that's -- this has been 12 studied quite extensively in the context of 13 different liver diseases, so including, you 14 know, things like MASH and MASLD.</p> <p>15 I, you know, that -- that -- you 16 can look at the National Hepatology Society 17 guidelines that comment on this as well as 18 specific studies where they look at patients, 19 you know, with MASH, MASLD. They cap at the 20 FIB-4s, and they basically correlate that with 21 biopsy findings to see what cutpoints, you 22 know, reliably differentiate patients with 23 really minimal scar versus advanced -- advanced 24 scarring. And that's how they arrived at 25 those -- those types of calculations like</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 197</p> <p>1 says indeterminate. So it can't be -- it can't 2 concretely stated based on the FIB-4, you know, 3 if they do or do not. They need further 4 evaluation, further testing.</p> <p>5 Q. Thanks for clarifying that. I was 6 reading cross-eyed apparently.</p> <p>7 A. That's okay.</p> <p>8 Q. When did FIB-4 start being used in 9 practice; do you know?</p> <p>10 A. I can't give you a really precise, 11 you know, month and year exactly, but it's 12 become much more commonplace in the past 13 several years of practice. I would not have 14 expected to see it, you know, throughout much 15 of Mr. Roberts' medical record.</p> <p>16 It certainly was not widely used or 17 studied, you know, in 2006, 2007, even, you 18 know, 2010, '15, et cetera. So I'm not 19 surprised that FIB-4 was not computed. It's 20 really in the past couple of years where 21 there's really been much more of a widespread 22 education for primary care physicians to know 23 to screen this, to screen, you know, their 24 patients using FIB-4s to identify patients who 25 may have cirrhosis and need to be referred to a</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 198</p> <p>1 hepatologist.</p> <p>2 In the past few years, it's been</p> <p>3 codified in, you know, in different guidelines.</p> <p>4 You know, for example, the American College of</p> <p>5 Gastroenterology -- sorry, American College of</p> <p>6 Gastroenterology guidelines, you know, includes</p> <p>7 FIB-4 in the diagnostic algorithm to identify</p> <p>8 patients who may have cirrhosis or need further</p> <p>9 evaluation.</p> <p>10 So -- so I can't give you precise</p> <p>11 date; but the past few years, it's become much</p> <p>12 more well-recognized and communicated in</p> <p>13 guidelines.</p> <p>14 Q. And so this is a new methodology?</p> <p>15 A. It's relatively new. I -- I</p> <p>16 think -- I -- I don't know when this 4 was</p> <p>17 first published. I can't recall off the top of</p> <p>18 my head, you know, when the first -- or</p> <p>19 deriving this was published.</p> <p>20 But initially, it was more</p> <p>21 specifically to the Hepatitis C literature.</p> <p>22 And the way -- the reason why I say it's more</p> <p>23 in the past couple of years is because it was</p> <p>24 subsequently studied in detail in MASLD and</p> <p>25 MASH patients.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 200</p> <p>1 FIB-4 scoring?</p> <p>2 A. I was -- I can't recall the</p> <p>3 specific year, but, you know, I -- I've</p> <p>4 certainly been aware of it, you know, as long</p> <p>5 as I've been a hepatologist.</p> <p>6 But like I said, it was more</p> <p>7 originally in the context of more Hepatitis C;</p> <p>8 and then subsequently when it was studied in</p> <p>9 the setting of MASLD and MASH -- I mean, it's</p> <p>10 certainly has been much more prominent I would</p> <p>11 say in the past two to three years where it's</p> <p>12 been a central point of -- of our -- our risk</p> <p>13 management and algorithmic denitrication of</p> <p>14 cirrhosis at the population level.</p> <p>15 Q. When did you start computing FIB-4</p> <p>16 scores as part of your practice?</p> <p>17 A. I see. I've been routinely for at</p> <p>18 least a couple of years.</p> <p>19 Q. What patient population do you use</p> <p>20 the FIB-4 score with?</p> <p>21 A. I use it broadly, but some of the</p> <p>22 cutpoints differ a little bit depending on the</p> <p>23 etiology of liver disease. You know, most of</p> <p>24 my patients these days -- in the Veterans</p> <p>25 Hospital is where I take care of a lot of</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 199</p> <p>1 And given that, you know, MASLD and</p> <p>2 MASH is a -- is one of the predominant causes</p> <p>3 of liver disease in the United States now,</p> <p>4 it's -- it's been a priority to educate, you</p> <p>5 know, primary care physicians about using the</p> <p>6 FIB-4. And somehow systems have gone so far as</p> <p>7 to integrate it into the medical records system</p> <p>8 to automatically calculate it and present it to</p> <p>9 a primary care to -- to prompt them to -- to</p> <p>10 take action and triage the patients</p> <p>11 appropriately.</p> <p>12 Q. Are there still some facilities</p> <p>13 that don't do FIB-4?</p> <p>14 A. I mean, I'm sure there is -- you</p> <p>15 know, as with any guideline, there's practice</p> <p>16 variation, you know, some practitioners that</p> <p>17 might not be following the literature or best</p> <p>18 practice state-of-the-art guidance.</p> <p>19 I have no doubt that there are</p> <p>20 practitioners out there that don't know about</p> <p>21 the FIB-4 or don't use the FIB-4; but, you</p> <p>22 know, nonetheless, it is the state-of-the-art</p> <p>23 for medical practice. It's codified in our</p> <p>24 guidelines.</p> <p>25 Q. When did you first learn about</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 201</p> <p>1 patients.</p> <p>2 Most of the patients have</p> <p>3 Hepatitis C alcohol or FIB-4 -- I'm sorry, or</p> <p>4 MASLD/MASH. Probably the majority have -- have</p> <p>5 MASLD and MASH.</p> <p>6 So those are the -- the settings</p> <p>7 where I primarily use it, but I'd say</p> <p>8 predominantly Hepatitis C and MASH.</p> <p>9 Q. Do you know how the FIB-4 score was</p> <p>10 developed?</p> <p>11 A. So I can provide you with my</p> <p>12 recollection. I mean, I would have to find the</p> <p>13 seminal studies to look at the methodology in</p> <p>14 detail, but I can -- I'm happy to provide you</p> <p>15 with my general recollection of -- of the type</p> <p>16 of approach.</p> <p>17 Q. Great.</p> <p>18 A. Yeah. So similar to what I said,</p> <p>19 the researchers that develop this score and</p> <p>20 similar scores -- there are other scores</p> <p>21 similar to this that have been developed.</p> <p>22 Actually -- actually, I can probably be more</p> <p>23 concrete because I know the person that</p> <p>24 developed this. It's Richard Sterling. He's a</p> <p>25 hepatologist currently at BCU. Sorry. It's</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 202</p> <p>1 coming to -- more recollection is coming to me  2 as think about this because I'm remembering  3 conversations that I've had with him.  4 It probably was developed some time  5 ago, but it might even have been, you know, a  6 decade, honestly, when it was first developed.  7 But regardless, Dr. Sterling, if I'm recalling  8 this correctly, he -- he thought about, you  9 know, labs that were plausibly related to  10 cirrhosis first. AST, ALT, platelet count for  11 some reasons have articulated -- some that I  12 have yet to explain are important when you're  13 re-stratifying patients for cirrhosis.  14 I think I've explained the  15 relevance of platelet count, how that starts to  16 go down when someone develops cirrhosis and  17 elevated pressures in the portal system behind  18 the liver. So platelets are very important.  19 AST and ALT in the setting of  20 cirrhosis something interesting and unusual  21 happens -- not unusual, but something  22 interesting happens, where they -- the levels  23 can actually start to go down over time. And  24 the AST in particular will start to rise  25 relative to the ALT. So the ratio becomes,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 204</p> <p>1 cutpoints for those patients for FIB-4, and  2 they identify what threshold beyond which are  3 we really well-separating patients that have  4 cirrhosis and what's the opposite case?  5 What -- what low threshold are we really  6 adequately separating patients who clearly  7 don't have cirrhosis.  8 That's the general methodology  9 that -- that I, you know, I think was used in  10 this case. But, you know, I haven't -- you  11 know, I haven't reviewed that particular study  12 in a long time, and I really can't recall  13 exactly what year it was. But the more I think  14 about it, it must have been -- gosh, it might  15 even have been a decade ago, if not more. I'm  16 not sure.  17 Because I -- I had this  18 conversation with Dr. Sterling. Sorry. Too  19 much of an aside, but when I was interviewing  20 for hepatology positions -- and that was in  21 2019, 2020, and so at that time I met with him;  22 and we discussed the FIB.  23 So it was clearly in prac- -- it  24 was clearly present at that time and likely for  25 sometime prior.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 203</p> <p>1 oftentimes, a little bit more skewed towards  2 AST being a little bit higher than the ALT.  3 And so the score -- the formula  4 that's used for this has a ratio of AST and  5 ALT, and then it has platelets as a factor. I  6 think it's multiplied by that. The square root  7 is in the formula somewhere, and then age  8 factors in.  9 But that was the plausibility for  10 why those factors were important and they were  11 hypothesized to be this way.  12 So Dr. Sterling and colleagues, you  13 know, they -- they -- they started from that  14 point about what factors were plausibly related  15 and important, and then they, I think, fit a  16 variety of formulas from different types of  17 models, I -- I expect and correlated that  18 against biopsy results in patients.  19 And then they identified -- okay.  20 Let's say they had a patients. I'm not sure  21 how many they had in their initial study. But  22 hypothetically, if they had a patients from  23 diverse degrees of scarring, some patients  24 might have F4; some have F1; some have F2,  25 et cetera. And they look at different</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 205</p> <p>1 Q. And does it matter how many  2 patients it was initially studied in to be  3 developed to?  4 You he said it might have been a  5 hundred?  6 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  7 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I mean, sample  8 sizes matter to provide estimates of -- of  9 accuracy, diagnostic and predictive  10 accuracy of any store; but oftentimes,  11 it's more important are subsequent  12 validation studies, where other  13 researchers will take the tool or the  14 formula and apply it in their own cohort  15 of patients or in patients who have  16 different types of liver disease.  17 I alluded to that before that, you  18 know, Hepatitis C was one of the earliest  19 use cases and most important use cases for  20 FIB-4. But subsequently, there have been  21 a variety of studies where FIB-4 has been  22 studied specifically in patients with  23 MASLD and MASH to identify the cutpoints  24 that I -- that I stated in my expert  25 report.</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 206</p> <p>1 So -- so yeah. It's not -- I'm not 2 basing this on one study. There are a 3 variety of different validation studies 4 across different patient contexts and 5 different patient cohorts that inform the 6 diagnostic accuracy of these tools. 7 BY MR. VAUGHN: 8 Q. At the time you met with 9 Dr. Sterling, was FIB-4 being used in that 10 MASLD patients, NAFLD patients? 11 A. I honestly can't recall if it was 12 being used in MASLD and MASH patients at that 13 time. 14 Q. Was there a time it wasn't being 15 used in those patients? 16 A. I expect that -- you know, most 17 doctors, you know, practitioners they wait for 18 the studies of external validity or specific 19 validity in different populations. So I -- I 20 expect that, you know, when it first came 21 out -- and part of my recollection here is 22 challenging because I wasn't a hepatologist at 23 the time it was being used primarily. So it 24 wasn't part of my practice obviously when I -- 25 you know, prior to my hepatology practice.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 208</p> <p>1 A. That is a good question. Some of 2 the limitations of the FIB-4 index are you do 3 need to interpret it in -- in the context of 4 what's happening with the patient. For 5 instance -- and this is actually relevant in 6 patients with alcohol-related liver disease. 7 If they -- if a patient with 8 alcohol-related liver disease is very heavily 9 drinking, that can cause the AST to rise more 10 than the ALT; and that can impact the validity 11 of the FIB-4 performance. 12 So it's -- it's best -- it's really 13 best applied in scenarios where there's a 14 stable baseline, you know, labs for patients. 15 That obviously is less relevant for MASLD 16 patients because by definition, they don't have 17 significant alcohol exposure. That's one 18 context. 19 The other context is sometimes the 20 platelet count can be invalidated in some 21 patients where it no longer becomes a good 22 proxy for portal hypertension and -- and liver 23 disease and cirrhosis. 24 The main context for that are 25 things like if someone had their spleen</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 207</p> <p>1 But I expect there probably was a 2 time where it was really primarily being used 3 in Hepatitis C. It was only after, you know, 4 these validation studies in MASLD and MASH 5 patients came out that there was increased 6 confidence and demonstration of cutpoints that 7 can be reliably used in those patients. 8 Q. And so are you not aware what 9 patient population the FIB-4 index was 10 initially developed with? 11 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 12 THE WITNESS: As I said, you know, 13 I -- I don't recall exactly. My -- my 14 recollection -- my loose recollection is, 15 you know, I believe it was primarily in 16 Hepatitis C patients, though, I'd have to 17 look back at literature and -- and check. 18 What I can say now in the current 19 state of practice, it is standard to apply 20 this across multiple etiologies liver 21 disease and definitely in patients with 22 MASLD and MASH. 23 BY MR. VAUGHN: 24 Q. What are the limitations of the 25 FIB-4 index?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 209</p> <p>1 removed, the platelet count rises 2 substantially. And so they'll have a very 3 elevated platelet count. And so it's no longer 4 reliable to use the FIB-4 in that type of 5 patient. 6 Or a patient that has some specific 7 autoimmune types of conditions that could 8 impact the platelet count. One instance is 9 something called ITP, idiopathic -- idiopathic 10 thrombocytopenia. 11 So you have to understand, like, 12 the particular patient context to understand if 13 the AST, ALT, and platelets are reliable for 14 the purpose you're trying to apply them. 15 That -- those are the major limitations. And, 16 of course, you know, interpreting the 17 diagnostic accuracy. Like I said, it's not a 18 hundred percent accurate for ruling in 19 cirrhosis, which is why further testing and 20 corroboration is needed. 21 But, you know, 80-percent positive 22 predictive value for a screening test is quite 23 good. 24 Q. And so like you were saying, the 25 platelet count makes a big determination in the</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 210</p> <p>1 final value of the FIB-4 score, correct?</p> <p>2 A. Yes. I'd say so.</p> <p>3 Q. And so it's very important to</p> <p>4 investigate any causes that might drop or</p> <p>5 increase someone's platelet count, correct?</p> <p>6 A. Yes. I'd agree with that.</p> <p>7 Q. And you mentioned Dr. Sterling is</p> <p>8 the one who developed the FIB-4 index.</p> <p>9 Would you defer to him on the</p> <p>10 specific weaknesses and strengths of the FIB-4</p> <p>11 index?</p> <p>12 A. No, I wouldn't defer to him. I</p> <p>13 think that this is so widely used in hepatology</p> <p>14 practice now that, you know, I -- I was able to</p> <p>15 kind of articulate to you very clearly, like,</p> <p>16 multiple specific examples of limitations; and</p> <p>17 that's informed directly by my clinical</p> <p>18 experience using the FIB-4.</p> <p>19 So I think that because so many</p> <p>20 practitioners have experience using this in</p> <p>21 practice, we understand the boundaries of, you</p> <p>22 know, when it's appropriate to apply, when you</p> <p>23 need to be cautious, and things like that.</p> <p>24 Q. Do you believe that -- crashed</p> <p>25 that. Sorry.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 212</p> <p>1 extremes of age, patients become a little bit</p> <p>2 more likely to have higher scores. And</p> <p>3 generally, that's appropriate in -- in most</p> <p>4 instances because, you know, the longer you've</p> <p>5 been alive, the more likely it is you 'e</p> <p>6 accumulated more scar. And that's part of the</p> <p>7 reason why age is in there is my understanding.</p> <p>8 But there can be scenarios where if</p> <p>9 a patient has not really been demonstrated to</p> <p>10 have longstanding, preexisting chronic liver</p> <p>11 disease and age is the driving factor for a</p> <p>12 FIB-4 being elevated. My suspicion is that</p> <p>13 it's a little bit less accurate in that</p> <p>14 setting.</p> <p>15 Q. And in this case for Mr. Roberts,</p> <p>16 how did -- scratch that. Sorry. I'm going to</p> <p>17 get a drink.</p> <p>18 MS. ROSE: Your sickness has</p> <p>19 finally caught up to you.</p> <p>20 MR. VAUGHN: No kidding.</p> <p>21 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>22 Q. In this case for Mr. Roberts, how</p> <p>23 did you calculate the FIB-4 score?</p> <p>24 A. So I took his age at a</p> <p>25 particular -- at the time the lab was drawn. I</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 211</p> <p>1 So you believe you have more</p> <p>2 expertise in the FIB-4 index than Dr. Sterling?</p> <p>3 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>4 THE WITNESS: Well, I'm not sure in</p> <p>5 what respect you mean that question.</p> <p>6 Maybe you can clarify, like, what -- what</p> <p>7 specific element of the expertise?</p> <p>8 Like, Dr. Sterling certainly is</p> <p>9 more knowledgeable about the specific</p> <p>10 design and cohorts that they -- that was</p> <p>11 used to derive the score than I would be.</p> <p>12 But I would say that I'm, you know,</p> <p>13 I'm very comfortable using it in practice</p> <p>14 and have used it and -- and, you know, am</p> <p>15 aware of some of these validation studies</p> <p>16 that have been performed in the context of</p> <p>17 MASLD and MASH, which is what's relevant</p> <p>18 to this specific case.</p> <p>19 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>20 Q. Is age part of the calculation when</p> <p>21 doing a FIB-4 score?</p> <p>22 A. Yes.</p> <p>23 Q. Is there any limitations by using</p> <p>24 age in a FIB-4 score?</p> <p>25 A. I would say so, yes. At the</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 213</p> <p>1 took an AST and the ALT and the platelet score,</p> <p>2 and then I put it into -- yeah. We have tools</p> <p>3 that we use in practice to -- that have these</p> <p>4 formulas in apps on or websites, for instance,</p> <p>5 to facilitate calculation or computation of the</p> <p>6 FIB-4.</p> <p>7 So the app that I most commonly use</p> <p>8 is something called MDCalc, M-D dash C-A-L-C</p> <p>9 [sic], very commonly used by lots of folks, not</p> <p>10 just in hepatology, but across the field of</p> <p>11 medicine. It's a repository for lots of</p> <p>12 prediction scores.</p> <p>13 And so if you go to MDCalc, you can</p> <p>14 look up the FIB-4 score. You can input the</p> <p>15 age, the AST, the ALT, the platelet count, you</p> <p>16 know, click on the calculator or computer,</p> <p>17 whatever the button is; and it gives you the --</p> <p>18 the score.</p> <p>19 So that's -- that's my general</p> <p>20 process. I looked at his data from particular</p> <p>21 dates when he had his lab reports reported. I</p> <p>22 looked at his age at that time, and I computed</p> <p>23 his FIB-4.</p> <p>24 Q. And did you use the app to do the</p> <p>25 calculation, or did you use the website?</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 214</p> <p>1 A. I don't recall. I believe they're 2 the same one. It obviously looks 3 different on -- so I don't have the -- let me 4 see. I think I can tell you if I have the app 5 on my phone or not. That might help me answer 6 the question. That's okay. 7 I do have the app on my phone. 8 There is an app on the phone. I don't honestly 9 remember if I navigated to the website or if I 10 used the app. If I had to guess, I probably 11 used the app because I used the app when I see 12 patients. 13 So most likely I used the app, but 14 my understanding is the formula and the 15 computations would be the same if you used the 16 app versus going to the MDCalc website. 17 Q. All right. And you wrote your 18 expert report just about a month ago, right? 19 A. I believe so, yes. Yeah. 20 Q. And the website you're referencing 21 that has it, is that Dr. Sterling's website? 22 A. No, that's not Dr. Sterling's 23 website. MDCalc is maintained -- I'm not sure 24 exactly maintains it, but it's -- it's some 25 organization that they take well-validated</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 216</p> <p>1 BY MR. VAUGHN: 2 Q. I'll share the PDF version of this 3 web page. It typically has a picture of him, 4 but you can see down here is this the Richard 5 Sterling you are talking about? 6 A. Yes. 7 Q. Okay. And do you see up here at 8 the top where it says, "FIB-4 was developed in 9 patients with HIV and HCV coinfections"? 10 A. Yes, I see that. 11 Q. And does that mean that the 12 patients that FIB-4 was developed in had both 13 HIV and HCV? 14 A. That -- yeah. That appears to be 15 the case based on that sentence. 16 Q. Is that what "coinfection" means, 17 you have both infections at the same time? 18 A. Yeah. That typically means you 19 have both infections. 20 Q. And what is HCV? 21 A. Yeah. So HCV, that's what I 22 referring to previously. It stands for 23 Hepatitis C virus HCV I think I mentioned 24 earlier that my recollection was it was 25 initially derived in patients with HCV as their</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 215</p> <p>1 scores that are used for prediction models or 2 re-stratification models from many different 3 fields, you know, cardiology, liver disease, 4 you know, oncology, all sorts of different 5 fields. They identify scores that have been 6 well-studied and validated, and then they 7 typically reach out to authors who published 8 them to get their permission to put there 9 formula onto the site and then the -- you know, 10 code it basically to facilitate a centralized 11 resource to -- to -- to help with broad usage 12 of a validated tool. That's usually their 13 process. 14 Q. Understood. So when you were 15 saying app or website, you meant MDCalc has a 16 website and an app? 17 A. Yes. 18 Q. Understood. 19 A. Yes, yes, yes. Sorry. That was 20 unclear. 21 MR. VAUGHN: All right. Kathryn, 22 can you drop in the FIB-4 web page for 23 Richard Sterling. 24 MS. AVILA: Yes. It should be in 25 there now.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 217</p> <p>1 chronic liver disease. So that's what HCV is. 2 Q. But in actuality, it's people with 3 HCV and HIV at the same time, correct? 4 A. Sure. Yeah. I -- yeah. I 5 neglected to recall -- I mean, HIV is not a 6 cause of chronic liver disease, so that's why I 7 emphasize the HCV aspect of it. But yes. 8 Yeah. I agree. It says, it was developed in 9 HCV patients who were co infected with HIV. 10 Q. Does HIV in impact the blood? 11 A. It can impact blood counts, yes. 12 Q. Such as platelets? 13 A. It primar- -- so I'll caveat this 14 by saying that I'm not an infectious disease 15 doctor with specific expertise in HIV but it 16 primarily impacts white blood cells, in 17 particular CD4 blood positive lymphocytes. 18 That's why you may or may not have heard about 19 CD4 counts, but that's the main thing that is 20 tracked for patients with HIV. 21 And that's also what's used to 22 define potential aids. Acquired 23 immunodeficiency syndrome, AIDS. That's 24 generally, based on how low the CD4 count gets. 25 So not primary platelet counts being impacted.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 218</p> <p>1 Q. And just to be clear to the jury, 2 HIV is what eventually can turn into AIDS, 3 correct? 4 A. Yes. So HIV is human 5 immunodeficiency virus. And HIV in many 6 patients, if it's untreated, can progress to 7 AIDS, acquired immunodeficiency syndrome. 8 Q. And Mr. Roberts did not have HIV or 9 AIDS, correct? 10 A. Correct. He did not have HIV as 11 far as I know. He did not have Hepatitis C 12 virus. 13 Q. Okay. And then Dr. Sterling has a 14 section here about what perils, pitfalls, 15 and/or tips do you have for users using the 16 FIB-4? 17 A. Okay. I see it. 18 Q. Okay. And he says, "It was 19 developed in a cohort of subjects that did not 20 include the young or very old, so it might not 21 perform as well in those populations, given 22 that the age is the numerator. Furthermore, 23 inclusion of age makes it less reliable to 24 loose -- use longitudinally." 25 What does -- what does that mean:</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 220</p> <p>1 Yes. I'm okay with that 2 characterization. Yeah. So they -- they -- it 3 looks like they use a different schema for 4 classifying fibrosis. There's -- I've been 5 referring to something called the METAVIR 6 staging, which goes from 0 to 4. It looks like 7 what he's using is something called the Ishak 8 framework, which ranges from 0 to 6, but it's 9 the same principle that there's progressive 10 fibrosis that you can break into, you know, 11 stages of fibrosis. 12 Q. But you're saying a FIB-4 score of 13 0 to 2 is mild fibrosis? 14 A. Oh, I see. 15 Q. -- above, correct? 16 A. No, no, no, no. Let me clarify. 17 That's not what he's saying there. 18 He's not giving you the interpretations of 19 ranges of the FIB-4 score. He's giving you 20 biopsy pathology stages of fibrosis there. 21 Q. How do you convert, then, the FIB-4 22 score to the Ishak levels? 23 A. So when you asked me to describe 24 the process of how they derived the score, 25 this -- what's being described here is actually</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 219</p> <p>1 "Less reliable to use longitudinally"? 2 A. "Longitudinally" refers to just 3 over time. 4 So I -- I don't know necessarily 5 the full context of what he refers to there. 6 But, you know, if you were to track FIB-4 -- I 7 don't know -- over the course of, like, 8 multiple decades, as someone, you know, 9 progresses into old marriage, perhaps his 10 perception is that it impacts the reliability 11 of it. 12 Q. And is that because age alone could 13 make your FIB-4 abnormal? 14 A. Yes. I think I stated that 15 previously that, you know, someone who is very 16 old, just on -- on -- you know, on the basis of 17 age alone, they can have an elevated FIB-4. 18 Yes. 19 Q. And then up here he notes that 20 FIB-4 between 0 and 2 is mild fibrosis. 21 Do you agree with that? 22 A. Sorry. Let me look back at this 23 again. Sorry. 24 FIB-4 was developed to correlate 25 with Ishak levels.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 221</p> <p>1 entirely consistent with what I was describing. 2 They did biopsies in patients. 3 They've looked at the liver biopsies of 4 patients, and they used this Ishak scoring 5 criterion to determine how much fibrosis there 6 was on the biopsies, and that's what's shown 7 there in the area you have highlighted. 8 So Ishak levels, Ishak Stage 0 to 2 9 is mild fibrosis. Ishak stage 3 to 4 is 10 moderate. Ishak Stage 5 to 6 is severe 11 fibrosis/cirrhosis. 12 So they've gathered that for all 13 the patients in their -- in their study, and 14 then they computed the FIB-4. And they used 15 the distribution of FIB-4 scores and compared 16 those to the biopsy results to identify, among 17 the patients with severe fibrosis and 18 cirrhosis, what were the ranges of FIB-4 scores 19 that would help segregate those individuals, 20 you know, in -- into a category as best as 21 possible. They did the same thing for the mild 22 fibrosis side. 23 Does that make sense? 24 Q. Are you saying the 0 to 2 here is 25 not talking about the FIB-4 score?</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 222</p> <p>1 A. No. That -- that there is</p> <p>2 referring to the biopsy fibrosis staging.</p> <p>3 Q. And so how do you convert from a</p> <p>4 FIB-4 score to that?</p> <p>5 A. So it might be most clear if you</p> <p>6 were to literally put numbers into the</p> <p>7 calculator.</p> <p>8 Q. All right.</p> <p>9 A. So when you put the numbers into</p> <p>10 the calculator, you put age, AST, ALT platelet</p> <p>11 count, it will give you a result. That result</p> <p>12 is what the FIB-4 score is, and it will give</p> <p>13 you an interpretation of, you know, which</p> <p>14 fibrosis stage that patient is likely to have</p> <p>15 on the basis of their FIB-4 score?</p> <p>16 Hopefully, that makes sense.</p> <p>17 As I was saying, I mean, there --</p> <p>18 there have been different validation studies</p> <p>19 done in different etiologies of liver disease.</p> <p>20 So even though it was developed originally in</p> <p>21 Hepatitis C population with co-infected HIV.</p> <p>22 It has subsequently been studied specifically</p> <p>23 in patients with MASLD and MASH in a similar</p> <p>24 fashion to identify the relevant cutpoints for</p> <p>25 FIB-4 in those patients. And that's what I'm</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 224</p> <p>1 the MDCalc at the top. I didn't even realize</p> <p>2 it was the same web page that you were talking</p> <p>3 about.</p> <p>4 A. This was the --</p> <p>5 MS. ROSE: Mr. Vaughn, I'm sorry to</p> <p>6 interrupt. But if we're going to the --</p> <p>7 if you're going to ask questions about</p> <p>8 this website, I'd like it to be introduced</p> <p>9 as an exhibit so we have a record of it.</p> <p>10 MR. VAUGHN: That was -- that was</p> <p>11 the exhibit I just introduced. He wanted</p> <p>12 to do --</p> <p>13 MS. ROSE: Oh.</p> <p>14 MR. VAUGHN: He wanted to do the</p> <p>15 calculations, and so I'm using it as a</p> <p>16 calculator strictly to see if it works.</p> <p>17 He wanted to see it to do the</p> <p>18 calculations.</p> <p>19 MS. ROSE: Right. Is this a</p> <p>20 different page than was previously</p> <p>21 introduced.</p> <p>22 MR. VAUGHN: It's the exact same</p> <p>23 page I just introduced as an exhibit.</p> <p>24 MS. ROSE: Oh, okay. Apologies.</p> <p>25 Apologies.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 223</p> <p>1 citing in my expert report.</p> <p>2 I site, you know, some specific</p> <p>3 studies that identify those cutpoints and how</p> <p>4 you can map the FIB-4 score for MASLD MASH</p> <p>5 patient to the pathology on -- on biopsy.</p> <p>6 Q. I'm going to go to the actual web</p> <p>7 page right now so we can actually use the</p> <p>8 calculator and see if it's accurate on</p> <p>9 Dr. Sterling's web page.</p> <p>10 A. Sorry. I don't mean to interrupt</p> <p>11 you, but just to clarify, this is not</p> <p>12 Dr. Sterling's web page. This is MDCalc. This</p> <p>13 is the resource that I was ref- -- that I was</p> <p>14 telling you about that --</p> <p>15 Q. Oh, okay.</p> <p>16 A. -- that is -- so whenever they --</p> <p>17 this is a very, very commonly used application,</p> <p>18 you know, website for -- for clinicians. His</p> <p>19 picture is there because they feature the</p> <p>20 inventor of the tool; and this -- this -- this</p> <p>21 formula and site is made in his consent and in</p> <p>22 collaboration with him. But Dr. Sterling does</p> <p>23 not own MDCalc. There are hundreds and</p> <p>24 hundreds of prediction scores on this website.</p> <p>25 Q. That makes sense. I see -- I see</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 225</p> <p>1 MR. VAUGHN: You're okay.</p> <p>2 MS. ROSE: It looked like a</p> <p>3 different page.</p> <p>4 MR. VAUGHN: It does look different</p> <p>5 because when I printed it off, it -- you</p> <p>6 couldn't see his picture. So it made it</p> <p>7 look different.</p> <p>8 MS. ROSE: Okay. Thanks for the</p> <p>9 clarification.</p> <p>10 MR. VAUGHN: You're fine.</p> <p>11 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>12 Q. All right. So in your expert</p> <p>13 report -- this is page 7, I think is the first</p> <p>14 time I see you doing the FIB-4 score; is that</p> <p>15 correct?</p> <p>16 A. I --</p> <p>17 Q. No. You did some earlier,</p> <p>18 actually. You do one on page 6 it looks like.</p> <p>19 A. Yes, I did.</p> <p>20 Q. Okay. And do you know how old he</p> <p>21 would have been at that time in 2009?</p> <p>22 A. Sorry. I'd have to do the math.</p> <p>23 So he was 64 when he passed away.</p> <p>24 Q. 56 maybe?</p> <p>25 A. We can try that.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 226</p> <p>1 Q. Let's see what the numbers come 2 out. So 56 and then his AST at this time was 3 69, correct? 4 A. Yes. 5 Q. ALT was 112. And platelet count 6 was 174. 7 MS. ROSE: Can I ask a question -- 8 I'm sorry. This is for my own 9 clarification. 10 MR. VAUGHN: Uh-huh. 11 MS. ROSE: Have these levels that 12 you're putting it in, are you putting it 13 in for a specific date where the -- 14 MR. VAUGHN: Well, if you go -- 15 correct. If you go to page 6 of his 16 expert report -- 17 MS. ROSE: Okay. 18 MR. VAUGHN: -- towards the bottom 19 he lists the labs out that he used to 20 determine the FIB-4 score. 21 MS. ROSE: Thank you. And -- and 22 we've established the age of the patient 23 at this time? 24 BY MR. VAUGHN: 25 Q. Take your time, Doctor, and let me</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 228</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. And right before your 2 expert -- sorry. Scratch that. 3 In your expert report, the 4 preceding paragraph notes that he had elevated 5 liver levels ever since he was a teenager, 6 correct? 7 A. Yes. 8 Q. And then it says probably has fatty 9 liver. 10 My -- is fatty liver more 11 indicative of NAFLD or NASH? 12 A. So just to -- I think I explained 13 this previously, but just to rehash a little 14 bit, fat in the liver, you'd have to determine 15 why there's fat. The main reasons for fat to 16 be there are either alcohol or obesity. 17 I think we agreed that he 18 doesn't -- Mr. Roberts doesn't really have any 19 significant, you know, regular alcohol use 20 chronic history. So it doesn't appear to be 21 from alcohol. 22 So his fat in the liver is almost 23 certainly related to MASLD, but the 24 determination of the MASH part is do we think 25 there's inflammation accompanying the fat in</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 227</p> <p>1 know what age you think I should be entering 2 here. 3 A. You're probably close. Well, let's 4 see. So I -- I -- I -- you know, from my 5 recollection, I got it from, like, the clinical 6 notes at the time so -- but I didn't write it 7 down every single time. 8 So he was 64 when he died in 9 2020 -- 2020. So how much do I have to 10 subtract from that? 11 This -- this one -- sorry. I'm 12 just trying to scroll through here. So this 13 was the value from 2009. So 11 minus 6 -- 64 14 minus 11, I think 53. Try 53. It's either 53 15 or 54 most likely. Yeah. 16 Q. Okay. That -- 53 comes out to the 17 number you've got. There you go because you've 18 got a FIB-4 of 199. 19 So this is the formula you were 20 using to get there, correct? 21 A. Exactly. So that was the exact 22 process I used. I got his age. I looked at 23 his labs on a particular date. I plugged these 24 into this calculator to get the values, and I 25 wrote that in my expert report.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 229</p> <p>1 the liver. 2 And so the fact that he had 3 elevated liver numbers, AST to ALT, the 4 transaminases, that is the evidence that 5 there's inflammation happening with the fat 6 because when there's inflammation in the liver, 7 that causes some injury to liver cells. 8 AST and ALT are enzymes that are 9 present inside liver cells. Inflammation 10 causes injury to liver cells, and those AST and 11 the ALT, they spill out of the cells into the 12 blood. 13 So whenever we see AST and ALT 14 elevated, that's an indication that something 15 will be causing inflammation and injury to the 16 liver, but it doesn't tell you what. You have 17 to do more investigation to figure out what is 18 the thing that is causing the injury. So you 19 have to rule out Hepatitis C. You ruled out 20 Hepatitis B. You have to rule out alcohol. 21 If you think it's MASLD or MASH, 22 you have to demonstrate that there's fat in the 23 liver, and you typically look for other 24 metabolic comorbidities, like diabetes, high 25 blood pressure, high cholesterol, and obesity.</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 230</p> <p>1 And then you make your assessment through this</p> <p>2 process of ruling out other explanations for</p> <p>3 the elevated AST and ALT and then ruling in the</p> <p>4 likelihood of MASLD.</p> <p>5 Q. Can you have elevated AST or ALT</p> <p>6 without inflammation in the liver?</p> <p>7 A. Yes, you can.</p> <p>8 Q. And Mr. Roberts had elevated AST</p> <p>9 and ALT since he was a teenager reportedly,</p> <p>10 correct?</p> <p>11 A. Yes.</p> <p>12 Q. Okay.</p> <p>13 A. Let me clarify one thing. I</p> <p>14 apologize, Counselor.</p> <p>15 You can have elevated transaminases</p> <p>16 that separate from inflammation, but that's</p> <p>17 mostly related to AST. ALT's actually very</p> <p>18 specific to the liver.</p> <p>19 The -- the context there is that</p> <p>20 AST is also produced in other areas of the</p> <p>21 body, like in muscle, for example.</p> <p>22 So in ALT being elevated is very,</p> <p>23 very strongly associated with inflammation</p> <p>24 specifically in the liver. It's really the</p> <p>25 AST, if that is abnormal, that's not as much of</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 232</p> <p>1 THE WITNESS: Well, yes. I mean,</p> <p>2 it's a composite of all the factors you</p> <p>3 put in.</p> <p>4 But I understand what you're saying</p> <p>5 that the only change you changed was the</p> <p>6 age, and you see how much the FIB-4 score</p> <p>7 changes. But in my -- I guess two things</p> <p>8 that I think are important to highlight</p> <p>9 are, one, as you stated to me from</p> <p>10 Dr. Sterling, this was not specifically</p> <p>11 studied in very young patients; but this</p> <p>12 also makes clinical sense because I</p> <p>13 wouldn't expect an 18-year-old to have had</p> <p>14 sufficient time to develop advanced</p> <p>15 fibrosis and cirrhosis in the presence of</p> <p>16 MASH. It takes time to get cirrhosis.</p> <p>17 So it's -- it's appropriate in this</p> <p>18 regard that a very young patient, they</p> <p>19 have a very, very low probability of</p> <p>20 having cirrhosis in the setting of chronic</p> <p>21 liver disease in general.</p> <p>22 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>23 Q. But the patient you're talking</p> <p>24 about, if they had those same labs their entire</p> <p>25 life, they would eventually show that they have</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 231</p> <p>1 a guarantee to be related to the liver.</p> <p>2 So I just wanted to clarify that.</p> <p>3 I apologize.</p> <p>4 Q. Thank you. And earlier you were</p> <p>5 talking about age was a big component of the</p> <p>6 FIB-4 score, correct?</p> <p>7 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>8 THE WITNESS: I don't know if I'd</p> <p>9 say it's a big component, but it is a</p> <p>10 component of the score.</p> <p>11 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>12 Q. Okay. And so if Mr. Roberts would</p> <p>13 have presented with the exact same labs when he</p> <p>14 was a teenager, let's say the upper end of</p> <p>15 being a teenager, 18, his FIB-4 score goes from</p> <p>16 a 1.99 down to a 0.67, correct?</p> <p>17 A. Sure. Yeah. I agree with that.</p> <p>18 Q. And is a 0.67 indicative of</p> <p>19 advanced fibrosis?</p> <p>20 A. No. That would essentially exclude</p> <p>21 advanced fibrosis.</p> <p>22 Q. So strictly his age is what is</p> <p>23 giving that result of fibrosis on the FIB-4</p> <p>24 score?</p> <p>25 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 233</p> <p>1 fibrosis on the FIB-4 score when they got old</p> <p>2 enough, correct?</p> <p>3 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>4 THE WITNESS: Sorry. Clarify that</p> <p>5 one more time, Counselor.</p> <p>6 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>7 Q. So if you have a teenager that has</p> <p>8 these abnormal labs --</p> <p>9 A. Yeah.</p> <p>10 Q. -- the FIB-4 score would not show</p> <p>11 fibrosis, correct?</p> <p>12 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>13 THE WITNESS: Right. So if you</p> <p>14 had -- if you put these labs in -- and</p> <p>15 again, I don't know if you'd really apply</p> <p>16 this for than 18-year-old.</p> <p>17 But if you were to do this and you</p> <p>18 get this value, this .67 value, I would</p> <p>19 agree that that would suggest, based on</p> <p>20 the score, that the patient is unlikely to</p> <p>21 have advanced fibrosis or cirrhosis, yes.</p> <p>22 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>23 Q. And so changing only the age --</p> <p>24 A. Uh-huh.</p> <p>25 Q. -- the 53 gets you to 1.99.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 234</p> <p>1 So this is really just looking at 2 age as a function of fibrosis, correct? 3 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 4 THE WITNESS: No, it's not because 5 those -- if you were to take -- if you 6 were to put in, you know, normal AST and 7 ALT and normal platelet values and then do 8 the same thing with age, you would not see 9 the same thing. 10 So I mean, if you were to change 11 the AST here to, I don't know, 23 and the 12 ALT to 25 or something, which are normal 13 values, and give, you know, the platelet 14 count of 230, which are very, very normal 15 range values for an individual, I'd expect 16 you'd have a low FIB-4. 17 So it's not -- it's the entire 18 score. You have to interpret all the 19 inputs together. 20 It -- this makes perfect clinical 21 sense that somebody with those labs, if -- 22 if, in fact, someone went from 18 years 23 old with an AST and ALT that were 24 chronically elevated in the 60-to-100 25 range, if they had those labs from age 18</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 236</p> <p>1 that someone has cirrhosis or not so we 2 can figure out the next best step and 3 management for that patient, which 4 oftentimes may involve further testing to 5 confirm or deny a diagnosis of cirrhosis. 6 But yes, I think the score -- this 7 score and -- and other types of scores 8 like this rely on the assumption that 9 chronic liver disease takes time to cause 10 injury and scarring in the liver, and you 11 have to progress through the stages. 12 That's just part of the underlying 13 understood physiology of -- 14 pathophysiology of how cirrhosis develops. 15 You progress through fibrosis stages to 16 get there, and generally that takes time. 17 BY MR. VAUGHN: 18 Q. And so that -- I put in age 30 now. 19 So even if he was age 30, he would 20 just be a 1.12 at this time on the FIB-4? 21 A. I agree. That's what it says. 22 Q. Okay. If -- and if he goes up to 23 age 40, he's now at 1.5? 24 A. Yeah. 25 Q. And at age 50, now he hits the</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 235</p> <p>1 to age 53, they would, in fact, have a 2 very high likelihood of having cirrhosis 3 because that chronic liver disease had 4 been present for a long enough amount of 5 time to progress through the fibrosis 6 stages. And that's what this risk score 7 is -- is communicating. 8 That's the main reason why age is 9 in this is because you're more than likely 10 to have had sufficient time to have 11 developed cirrhosis, you know, if -- if 12 you -- if you're older and if you've had a 13 chronic liver disease for a longer period 14 of time. 15 So to me, it just feels 16 appropriate, what we're seeing from the 17 score. 18 BY MR. VAUGHN: 19 Q. And so the FIB-4 index assumes that 20 your fibrosis is going to get worse over time, 21 correct? 22 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 23 THE WITNESS: I mean, the FIB-4 24 score, you know, we apply it at a data 25 point in time to rule in the likelihood</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 237</p> <p>1 1.87. 2 So at age 50 is when you would 3 think he now has fibrosis; is that correct? 4 A. Well, like I said, fibrosis it 5 progresses through stages. I mean, he likely 6 had more mild fibrosis earlier in his life. 7 And at this point, you know, based on the 8 hypothetical scenarios you're putting into the 9 calculator now, which currently says age 50, 10 he's in that indeterminate range where he would 11 need further evaluation. 12 We don't know exactly how much scar 13 he has in his liver based on these hypothetical 14 parameters. He would need further 15 investigation. But we don't have confidence to 16 say that he definitely doesn't have advanced 17 fibrosis or cirrhosis. 18 Q. And we don't have enough 19 information here to say that he definitely does 20 have fibrosis either, correct? 21 A. He very likely has fibrosis, but we 22 don't have enough information here to say that 23 he very likely had cirrhosis. 24 Q. You can say -- okay. So if I take 25 him back to, let's say, 40 years old, and we</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 238</p> <p>1 now get a FIB-4 score 1.5, is it likely that he 2 has fibrosis at that time? 3 A. Yes, it's likely that the patient 4 has fibrosis. And so actually, if you look at 5 the interpretation just below the 1.50 -- 6 Q. Uh-huh. 7 A. -- you see that the approximate 8 fibrosis stage is Ishak 2 to 3. And so that is 9 what corresponds to what you were pointing to 10 previously about 0 to 2, 3 to 4, 5 to 6. 11 That's what you would expect to see. 12 If you were to do a biopsy in this 13 hypothetical patient, you would expect that 14 they would probably have fibrosis somewhere in 15 the intermediate range. 16 Q. Okay. So when he was 18, the same 17 labs, would he have fibrosis then based on your 18 assessment? 19 A. Yeah. So I mean, based on FIB-4 20 alone, again, I -- you know, we -- we don't 21 rely on FIB-4 exclusively. We look at the 22 composite of multiple things. 23 But so with that stated, if I were 24 to just look at the FIB-4 here, he's likely to 25 have, you know, minimal to no fibrosis. I</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 240</p> <p>1 MR. VAUGHN: You're right. 2 Exhibit 8. Thank you, Nina. 3 (Whereupon, Exhibit 8, Medical 4 Record, Bates labeled Restricted 5 Confidential Information 6 GRobertsJr-CA-000659, was marked for 7 identification.) 8 BY MR. VAUGHN: 9 Q. Do you see this platelet count is 10 174, and the doctor's actually circled the 11 platelet count? 12 Does that mean the doctor is 13 looking specifically to see what his platelet 14 count is? 15 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 16 THE WITNESS: I -- I don't know who 17 circled that or what -- you know, what 18 they would have been thinking when 19 circling it. So it's impossible for me to 20 say. 21 BY MR. VAUGHN: 22 Q. Understood. Is that a normal 23 platelet count, in your opinion? 24 A. It is on the very low end of 25 normal.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 239</p> <p>1 mean, so the estimate there is Ishak 0 to 1. 2 So zero would be no fibrosis. One would be 3 mild fibrosis. So he might have had some very 4 mild fibrosis at that time. That's what the 5 FIB-4 score would be telling you based on 6 that -- those values. 7 Q. All right. Let's go back to 8 Exhibit 1, your expert report. 9 A. Okay. 10 Q. Give me one second. Okay. 11 On page 7 of your expert report, 12 and so when we were looking earlier at 2009, 13 that platelet count -- actually page 74. 14 MR. VAUGHN: Kathryn, can you go 15 ahead and drop that in as the Exhibit, the 16 2009 labs. 17 MS. AVILA: Okay. They should be 18 in there now. 19 BY MR. VAUGHN: 20 Q. Doctor, I have that pulled up on 21 the share screen. So these are the August 22 19th, 2009, labs. 23 MR. VAUGHN: I believe this is 24 Exhibit 7. 25 MS. ROSE: I think it's Exhibit 8.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 241</p> <p>1 Q. And the reference range for this 2 lab for platelets, the bottom end range is 140, 3 correct? 4 A. That's what the reference range 5 states on the lab report, yes. 6 Q. Okay. But you use a reference 7 range of 150, correct? 8 A. Yeah. Yeah. As I stated 9 previously, you know, we regard an abnormally 10 low platelet count to be less than 150; but as 11 I said also, oftentimes, the trend is also 12 important in looking where the platelet 13 baseline was and where it's been going. 14 Q. And let's go back to your expert 15 report, page 7, you note in 2011 that 16 Mr. Roberts had GERD and was managed with a 17 PPI, proton-pump inhibitor. 18 Is there any relevance to that, in 19 your opinion, to his case? 20 A. No. I don't -- I don't rely on 21 anything with proton-pump inhibitors to inform 22 my -- my primary opinions. 23 Q. So were you just kind of going 24 through his medical history here? 25 A. I think so. Yeah. I think I -- I</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 242</p> <p>1 must have just written that down when I was 2 looking through the note. I think I was trying 3 to be comprehensive in -- in accumulating the 4 different comorbidities that he had across the 5 medical record. And so if there was a new 6 diagnosis that was mentioned, I made an effort 7 to write that in just for completeness. 8 So, you know, it's -- it's relevant 9 to know if someone has GERD because it's 10 another thing that is associated with obesity. 11 So, you know, I don't think it's necessarily 12 directly relevant to him developing 13 hepatocellular carcinoma, but it's important in 14 this context to understand that the burden of 15 comorbidity that Mr. Roberts had that was 16 likely associated with his degree of obesity. 17 Q. Okay. So you didn't need to do any 18 research into proton-pump inhibitors, correct? 19 A. For the purpose of this case, no, I 20 didn't -- I didn't look in detail at relevance 21 of a proton-pump inhibitor for this case. 22 Q. And then the next FIB-4 you did, it 23 looks like was at this November 4th, 2015, with 24 the following labs: AST 65, ALT 78, and 25 platelet count 137.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 244</p> <p>1 And do you see how this lab, the 2 low end of the reference range has now dropped 3 to 130 as opposed to 140? 4 A. Yes, I see that. 5 Q. And no diagnosis was given for 6 thrombocytopenia at this time by his doctors; 7 is that correct? 8 A. I don't think -- I don't recall 9 his -- I think Dr. Sanders had been ordering 10 these labs, from my recollection, because I'm 11 looking at my report as well. 12 I don't think at this time the 13 platelet count was discussed with him. 14 Q. Were you aware when you were 15 writing your expert report that the reference 16 range for this lab was 130 for the low end? 17 A. Yeah. I did see that. 18 Q. And you didn't mention -- excuse 19 me. 20 And you didn't mention in your 21 expert report what the reference ranges were 22 for the labs, correct? 23 A. No, I didn't, but I have already 24 provided you with the context that in the field 25 of hepatology and informed by, you know,</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 243</p> <p>1 And you're diagnosing him yourself 2 now as thrombocytopenic, correct? 3 A. Correct, yes. 4 Q. Okay. 5 MR. VAUGHN: And, Kathryn, can we 6 go ahead and do those labs now. This will 7 be Exhibit 9. 8 (Whereupon, Exhibit 9, Medical 9 Record, Bates labeled Restricted 10 Confidential Information 11 GRobertsJr-AMG-000051 through Restricted 12 Confidential Information 13 GRobertsJr-AMG-000053, was marked for 14 identification.) 15 MS. AVILA: Yes. It should be in 16 there now. 17 BY MR. VAUGHN: 18 Q. Doctor, do you see here, 19 August 19th, 2009. 20 Oh, did I do the wrong one? 21 A. Yeah. 22 Q. I totally did. Sorry about that. 23 A. That's all right. 24 Q. November 4th, 2015, CBC and the 25 platelet count is now 137.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 245</p> <p>1 multiple hepatology guidelines, the platelet 2 count of less than 150 interpreted in the 3 proper context has significance with respect to 4 cirrhosis and elevated portal pressures. And 5 that's why I specifically noted in my report in 6 the parenthetical that thrombocytopenia is 7 defined by platelets less than 150. 8 So I -- I took the time to write 9 that out because I acknowledge that the 10 reference range here would make that appear 11 with -- within the normal range of this lab. 12 It wouldn't get flagged as being low. But to 13 me as a hepatologist, that's clearly abnormal. 14 Q. And you're using the low platelet 15 count to support your opinion that he had 16 portal hypertension at this time? 17 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 18 THE WITNESS: It's -- it would be 19 consistent with him developing portal 20 hypertension. Yes. 21 Again, I don't rely on just one 22 data point to make these determinations. 23 I looked at multiple data points wherever 24 possible. 25 So he doesn't have a CT scan, for</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 246</p> <p>1 instance, at that particular time point.  2 He gets one five months later, which does  3 corroborate that he does have portal  4 hypertension.  5 So in my view, I'm concerned that  6 this patient is developing portal  7 hypertension and may already have, likely  8 already has portal hypertension. But I  9 would have done more investigation. If I  10 was his treating physician at that time, I  11 would have tried to do more investigation  12 to confirm that.  13 BY MR. VAUGHN:  14 Q. And -- and in writing your report  15 and coming to your expert opinion, did you into  16 any other patient-specific factors specific to  17 Mr. Roberts that could have explained this drop  18 in platelet counts?  19 A. I did.  20 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  21 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry.  22 MS. ROSE: No that's okay. Go  23 ahead.  24 THE WITNESS: So yes, I did. So I  25 considered some of the factors that I've</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 248</p> <p>1 take care of. I think very carefully  2 about the platelet count in particular  3 because I know that you have to be mindful  4 of interpreting that in the context when  5 you compute a FIB-4.  6 And as I mentioned, just to bring  7 back one specific point, a lot of the  8 veterans I had taken care of, alcohol is,  9 unfortunately, a big problem. And if  10 patients are heavily drinking alcohol,  11 that can suppress the bone marrow, that  12 can suppress the platelet count.  13 So yes. I consider that too. And  14 as we've already talked about, Mr. Roberts  15 didn't seem to be a heavy drinker. You  16 know, there's no consistent mention of him  17 heavily using alcohol.  18 There are other features on his lab  19 tests that make significant alcohol use  20 unlikely too, but yes, I thought about all  21 those different things when I was  22 interpreting his platelet count.  23 BY MR. VAUGHN:  24 Q. What medications are you aware of  25 that can decrease someone's platelet count?</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 247</p> <p>1 already mentioned to you.  2 Did he have his spleen removed? He  3 did not.  4 Did he have immune thrombocytopenic  5 purpura, ITP? He did not.  6 I've looked at medication-related  7 causes. I remember specifically looking  8 through Dr. Sanders' medication list. And  9 because there are some medications that  10 can sometimes cause low platelets, I did  11 not identify any obvious offenders that  12 would -- that be associated with a low  13 platelet count.  14 And then I looked at the overall  15 trend as well because there are some  16 patients that have -- you know, there --  17 there are different types of inborn kind  18 of mutagenic base conditions where they  19 always have a low platelet count, but  20 that's clearly not the case for  21 Mr. Roberts either because his platelet  22 count was normal. And then it downtrended  23 to the point where it was abnormal.  24 And so I considered all those  25 factors as I would for any patient that I</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 249</p> <p>1 A. There are certain antibiotics. For  2 instance, you know, one particular one is  3 bactrim or trimethoprim, sulfamethoxazole  4 that's associated with low platelet counts.  5 There are some immunomodulator  6 medications that are -- that are known to  7 suppress the platelet count and impact the CBC  8 generally. There are things like ASO  9 diaphragms. There's a range of different ones,  10 but the medications that he was on at the time,  11 which I -- I can't exhaustively tell you the  12 list off the top of my head, but I did review  13 the medications that he was taking to see if  14 they were plausibly linked to his platelet  15 count being low.  16 Q. When you say you reviewed the  17 medications that he was taking to see if there  18 was a link -- plausible link to his platelet  19 count being low, were you just going off of the  20 current knowledge you had of what medications  21 could lower someone's platelets?  22 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  23 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I'd say that  24 my current knowledge is informed by the  25 experience using medications and taking</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 250</p> <p>1 care of patients who are on many of these 2 very common medications. And that's 3 usually based on a review of a resource 4 such as UpToDate, which is a -- a medical 5 resource where you can look up a wide 6 variety things that are pertinent to -- to 7 practitioners across lots of different 8 disciplines, but it includes very detailed 9 summaries of medication profiles, dosing 10 ranges, indications, adverse effects, 11 contraindications, things like this. 12 You know, and that oftentimes 13 includes, you know, for medications, what 14 is the -- the -- what proportion of 15 patients may have issues with blood counts 16 or -- or -- you know, thrombocytopenia 17 things of that nature. 18 So -- so yes, it's based on my 19 knowledge, but my knowledge is informed 20 by, you know, years of that kind of 21 research and interaction with the medical 22 literature and medical resources. 23 BY MR. VAUGHN: 24 Q. As you were drafting your expert 25 report for Mr. -- scratch that.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 252</p> <p>1 Q. What relevance would there be -- 2 MS. ROSE: Mr. Vaughn? 3 MR. VAUGHN: Yeah. 4 MS. ROSE: Sorry. I don't want to 5 interrupt you while you're -- 6 MR. VAUGHN: It's okay. 7 MS. ROSE: -- on a role. But I 8 just wanted to note it's been about an 9 hour so if you -- 10 MR. VAUGHN: Oh. I'll wrap up very 11 quickly. 12 MS. ROSE: Okay. Great. 13 BY MR. VAUGHN: 14 Q. If his platelet were to go up at 15 some point later, what would that indicate to 16 you? 17 A. Well, it's -- it's hard to -- to 18 know. I mean, there's a lot of potential 19 reasons why the platelet count could go up, and 20 so it would be very dependent on the particular 21 context in which it might be elevated. So it's 22 hard to answer that specific hypothetical. 23 I mean, you know, for instance, 24 someone could be actively infected, and, you 25 know, they've been to a hospital and their</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 251</p> <p>1 As you were drafting your expert 2 report, did you run each of Mr. Roberts' 3 medications through UpToDate to see if they 4 could have an impact on his platelets? 5 A. I probably did not run each one 6 through UpToDate. I -- I -- I recall running 7 some of them, the ones that I may have had 8 lesser certainty about. 9 But as I said, a lot of the 10 medications he was on are -- are ones that are 11 very commonly encountered in the setting of 12 patients with MASH -- MASLD and MASH, and 13 diabetes medications, medications for high 14 blood pressure, et cetera. 15 So you know, I -- I relied on my 16 existing familiarity in some sense -- in some 17 sense to -- to make that adjudication. But 18 additionally, like I said, I never in isolation 19 looked at the platelet count. I'm looking at 20 the platelet count in the context of the trend 21 and other corroborating information that help 22 me understand why the platelet count might be 23 dropping. So that's -- that's the way I 24 approached my review of this area of his 25 record.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 253</p> <p>1 platelet count is low and they get a platelet 2 transfusion. So there's a very specific 3 context understanding what's happening to the 4 platelet count in a patient like that. 5 So yeah. So it's hard to say 6 without kind of more specific details of what a 7 hypothetical might be, but there are so many 8 things that can affect platelet count. 9 Q. So just specific to Mr. Roberts, no 10 other facts change, but let's say later on his 11 platelet count returns to normal. 12 Would that be indicative of 13 anything to you? 14 MS. ROSE: Objection to form. 15 Incomplete hypothetical. 16 THE WITNESS: Yeah. That's right. 17 I agree. It's a tough hypothetical to 18 answer. 19 But platelet counts fluctuate, and 20 this is why I keep emphasizing the trend. 21 If I were to check someone's platelet 22 count in the morning and then check it the 23 next day, it's not going to be the exact 24 same value. These are always in 25 fluctuation.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 254</p> <p>1 So the trend in the platelet count</p> <p>2 is also important to -- to understand as</p> <p>3 well as the -- the milieu of other</p> <p>4 clinical data, imaging data in the patient</p> <p>5 context, whether or not chronic liver</p> <p>6 disease is there and -- and what the</p> <p>7 pretest probability is for cirrhosis.</p> <p>8 So -- so I'm not overly fixated on</p> <p>9 the platelet count alone. I'm -- I'm</p> <p>10 looking at the platelet count and its</p> <p>11 trend in the context of the entire</p> <p>12 clinical picture.</p> <p>13 I understand that the platelet</p> <p>14 count can fluctuate up and down, but my</p> <p>15 concern in his history is that his</p> <p>16 platelet count was trending downwards, and</p> <p>17 there was really no other alternate</p> <p>18 explanation besides cirrhosis and portal</p> <p>19 hypertension, which is, I think,</p> <p>20 substantiated by multiple other lines of</p> <p>21 evidence.</p> <p>22 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>23 Q. After this date 11/4/2015, are you</p> <p>24 aware of his platelets going back up ever?</p> <p>25 A. Let's see. I don't know if I</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 256</p> <p>1 (Whereupon, a break was taken.)</p> <p>2 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on</p> <p>3 the record at 2:45.</p> <p>4 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>5 Q. All right. Doctor, I'm going to</p> <p>6 admit Exhibit 9.</p> <p>7 MR. VAUGHN: Kathryn can, you drop</p> <p>8 the 2018 adverse effects of proton-pump</p> <p>9 inhibitors on platelet count.</p> <p>10 MS. AVILA: Yes. And I think it's</p> <p>11 Exhibit 10.</p> <p>12 MR. VAUGHN: Exhibit 10. Thank</p> <p>13 you.</p> <p>14 (Whereupon, Exhibit 10, Case report</p> <p>15 entitled, "Adverse Effects of Proton Pump</p> <p>16 Inhibitors on Platelet Count: A Case</p> <p>17 Report and Review of the Literature," by</p> <p>18 Subhajit Mukherjee, et al., was marked for</p> <p>19 identification.)</p> <p>20 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>21 Q. Doctor, have you seen this case</p> <p>22 report before?</p> <p>23 A. I don't think so, not to my</p> <p>24 recollection.</p> <p>25 Q. Okay. And do you see here it was</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 255</p> <p>1 exhaustively listed all of his platelet counts.</p> <p>2 I -- I couldn't -- excuse me -- I couldn't tell</p> <p>3 you concretely yes or no. I think I may have</p> <p>4 picked a couple other time points to look at.</p> <p>5 Q. Did you only list his only low</p> <p>6 platelet counts in your report?</p> <p>7 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>8 THE WITNESS: Well, clearly not</p> <p>9 because we already reviewed some of the --</p> <p>10 the normal range platelet counts from</p> <p>11 earlier in his medical history.</p> <p>12 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>13 Q. After the first one that was</p> <p>14 normal, once it started trending downwards, did</p> <p>15 you list any of them that were normal?</p> <p>16 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>17 THE WITNESS: I would have to</p> <p>18 review briefly here. I'll take a look.</p> <p>19 MR. VAUGHN: We can take a break</p> <p>20 now, Nina.</p> <p>21 MS. ROSE: Oh, sure. Do you want</p> <p>22 to take the break right now?</p> <p>23 MR. VAUGHN: Yeah. Now works.</p> <p>24 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Off the record,</p> <p>25 2:32.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 257</p> <p>1 published in 2018?</p> <p>2 I just want --</p> <p>3 A. Yes, I see that.</p> <p>4 Q. Okay. I just want to take you to</p> <p>5 the third page where they note, "Based on the</p> <p>6 findings from these case reports and from our</p> <p>7 observation, it appears that PPIs can cause</p> <p>8 thrombocytopenia."</p> <p>9 Did I read that correctly?</p> <p>10 A. Yes. You read that correctly.</p> <p>11 Q. Okay. And as you were forming your</p> <p>12 opinions in this case, were you aware that PPIs</p> <p>13 could cause thrombocytopenia?</p> <p>14 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>15 THE WITNESS: So you're showing me</p> <p>16 what appears to be a case series, which</p> <p>17 I -- I think I articulated previously are</p> <p>18 not very strong -- sorry. It's a case</p> <p>19 report, not a case series.</p> <p>20 This is based on -- this is one</p> <p>21 case of a 35-year-old female who came in</p> <p>22 with abdominal pain with a past history of</p> <p>23 heartburn and treated with PPI.</p> <p>24 It's very hard to make an inference</p> <p>25 about one -- from a case report or even a</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 258</p> <p>1 case series, for that matter, what is the 2 true causal association between something 3 like a PPI and an outcome. 4 This is not robust evidence in my 5 view, and I'll just say that as a 6 gastroenterology, you know, I -- I 7 prescribe PPIs very frequently. Many of 8 my patients with MASLD and MASH are on 9 PPIs. Probably the majority of them are 10 on PPIs, and I can't think of a single 11 case personally where low platelets are 12 attributed to PPIs in this patient cohort. 13 But PPIs more generally are very 14 commonly falsely associated with different 15 medical end points because they're so 16 commonly used for a variety of different 17 conditions. 18 So, you know, I can't comment to 19 the -- the details of all the different 20 case reports that they may be referencing 21 here to form some assessment of a -- a 22 case series, but they -- they report just 23 a small number of case reports that 24 demonstrate this. 25 But like I said, you know, case</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 260</p> <p>1 very specific reason that PPIs are 2 oftentimes falsely associated with 3 sometimes very serious clinical end points 4 that are later found to be totally 5 irrelevant and unsubstantiated. 6 If I may just give a very quick 7 example to drive this point home. There 8 were some very big headlines -- media 9 headlines that came out -- I don't know. 10 It was quite a few years ago now that PPIs 11 cause heart attacks, and those were based 12 on associational studies where patients, 13 you know, presenting with chest 14 discomfort, you know, who were then 15 started on proton-pump inhibitors 16 presuming that it was related to gastric 17 reflux. 18 The -- the association is in those 19 studies were that PPIs were then 20 associated with increased risk of having a 21 heart attack shortly after a PPI was 22 started. 23 Very well-controlled studies that 24 subsequently came out that accounted for 25 confounders of coronary artery disease</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 259</p> <p>1 reports are not associational studies. 2 They are not estimating -- they're not 3 performing any analytical statistical 4 analysis to estimate what is the risk of 5 low platelet counts with -- with PPI 6 exposure. 7 So it's really hard to translate 8 this to -- to Mr. Roberts and say with any 9 degree of certainty that PPIs were -- 10 would be related to his platelet count. 11 Though in my view, it's almost certainly 12 unrelated. 13 BY MR. VAUGHN: 14 Q. And you didn't do any research on 15 PPIs causing low platelet counts, correct? 16 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 17 THE WITNESS: So in the course of 18 this particular case, no, I didn't explore 19 any specific associations about PPIs and 20 low platelet counts for the context of 21 this case, but I am familiar broadly with 22 a lot of the PPI-related liter- -- 23 literature as pertaining to a wide variety 24 of clinical outcomes. 25 And so I alluded to this for the</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 261</p> <p>1 demonstrated that the chest discomfort was 2 not from the reflux. It was from heart 3 disease. And the patient's were had very 4 high risk of having an impending heart 5 attack, but PPIs were just started because 6 some clinician thought, okay, maybe this 7 PPI will treat the chest discomfort. So 8 you get this false association between 9 PPIs and heart attacks that's not real. 10 So I -- I highlight that because 11 there are lots of -- you'll find lots of 12 case reports and series alleging that PPIs 13 are linked with all sorts of things. 14 You know, this -- I'm not sure what 15 was going on with this particular patient, 16 you know, when she -- what symptoms she 17 was having and the PPI may have been 18 started for some generic reason when, in 19 fact, something else was going on that was 20 driving the low platelets. But there's no 21 way to say without, you know, a high 22 quality analytic study. 23 So I don't view this to be very 24 strong evidence. And again, you know, in 25 the aggregate of how many patients are on</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 262</p> <p>1 PPIs, I would expect that there would be</p> <p>2 very, very strong evidence if this was a</p> <p>3 real causal association.</p> <p>4 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>5 Q. Are you familiar with the term</p> <p>6 de- -- scratch that. Sorry.</p> <p>7 Are you familiar with the term</p> <p>8 "dechallenge"?</p> <p>9 A. Sorry. Dechallenge?</p> <p>10 Q. Uh-huh.</p> <p>11 A. I -- I may be. When you -- you</p> <p>12 take someone off a medication, is that what</p> <p>13 you're referring to, when you stop a</p> <p>14 medication?</p> <p>15 Q. Right?</p> <p>16 A. Yes, yes. I'm familiar with that</p> <p>17 term.</p> <p>18 Q. Can you explain what a dechallenge</p> <p>19 is?</p> <p>20 A. Yeah. If I'm understanding what</p> <p>21 you're referring to correctly, you know,</p> <p>22 someone who is on the medication, and then you</p> <p>23 take them off the medication and observe.</p> <p>24 Is that what you're referring to?</p> <p>25 Q. It is what I'm referring to.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 264</p> <p>1 limited sense. I think if somebody is</p> <p>2 dechallenged and rechallenged, you -- the issue</p> <p>3 is that you would also know what other relevant</p> <p>4 factors may also be changing in a patient.</p> <p>5 So, you know, if -- I'm trying to</p> <p>6 look at this figure to understand -- just give</p> <p>7 me a second to look at this Figure 1 to try to</p> <p>8 catch up where you're going with this.</p> <p>9 Yeah. So this patient, it looks</p> <p>10 like they're on a PPI. It is then</p> <p>11 discontinued. They are restarted on the PPI.</p> <p>12 It is then discontinued.</p> <p>13 So there's a -- there was, it looks</p> <p>14 like two dechallenges, in this case report.</p> <p>15 Is that what you're referring to?</p> <p>16 Q. Yeah. And you mentioned a</p> <p>17 rechallenge.</p> <p>18 What does that mean?</p> <p>19 What's a "rechallenge"?</p> <p>20 A. Sorry. A rechallenge, what I mean</p> <p>21 there is if someone is given a medication</p> <p>22 again.</p> <p>23 Q. And the side effects happen again?</p> <p>24 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>25 THE WITNESS: Sorry. The</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 263</p> <p>1 A. Okay.</p> <p>2 Q. Is -- are dechallenges strong</p> <p>3 evidence?</p> <p>4 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>5 THE WITNESS: Yeah. It really</p> <p>6 depends on the context in which it's being</p> <p>7 used. I mean, I think if you, you know,</p> <p>8 do dechallenge -- dechallenges in the</p> <p>9 setting of a very-well controlled study</p> <p>10 with a sufficient sample size looking for</p> <p>11 some particular outcome, then it may be</p> <p>12 relevant.</p> <p>13 But it entirely depends on the</p> <p>14 research question and how the de- --</p> <p>15 dechallenge is -- is actually administered</p> <p>16 and, you know, what the rigor of the</p> <p>17 surrounding methodology in the study is.</p> <p>18 So it's hard to answer precisely,</p> <p>19 but there are many other considerations</p> <p>20 besides a dechallenge itself that, you</p> <p>21 know, might be relevant to know.</p> <p>22 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>23 Q. Does a dechallenge make a case</p> <p>24 study stronger?</p> <p>25 A. Potentially, you know, in a very</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 265</p> <p>1 rechallenge just refers to reintroducing</p> <p>2 whatever the exposure is.</p> <p>3 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>4 Q. And they're -- with the</p> <p>5 rechallenge, though, are they looking to see if</p> <p>6 the side effect happens again when the exposure</p> <p>7 is presented again?</p> <p>8 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>9 THE WITNESS: Yeah. So again, in</p> <p>10 the setting of a case report, this is not</p> <p>11 being done in an interventional way. You</p> <p>12 know, they're -- it's not like she was</p> <p>13 part of a study where they were going to</p> <p>14 give her a PPI, observe her, then</p> <p>15 dechallenge her, observe her, rechallenge</p> <p>16 her, observe her. That's not the point of</p> <p>17 this.</p> <p>18 It -- my understanding -- most of</p> <p>19 the time in case reports, and I can read</p> <p>20 this in more detail to confirm this, but</p> <p>21 the patient happened to have been given a</p> <p>22 PPI. It happened to have been stopped.</p> <p>23 It happened to have been restarted. And</p> <p>24 they're reporting what the observations</p> <p>25 were.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 266</p> <p>1 And it's an important distinction 2 because it's not being done in an 3 experimental setting. She's not being 4 given this and taken off of it while 5 controlling for myriad other factors that 6 may or may not be relevant. 7 So it's -- it's not -- so -- so 8 even using the term like "dechallenge" and 9 "rechallenge," I don't want to imply that 10 this is being done in an interventional 11 sense because I don't think that's what 12 this is -- this case report is stating. 13 BY MR. VAUGHN: 14 Q. Are you familiar with the term 15 "double dechallenge"? 16 A. I don't know if I've used that term 17 previously, but I can infer that you're 18 referring to someone who has been dechallenged 19 twice. 20 Q. Uh-huh. Does that provide stronger 21 evidence of a causal link? 22 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 23 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I think my 24 response is similar, where if it's not 25 done in a very controlled setting in the</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 268</p> <p>1 I could -- I could tell you if I've seen it or 2 not. 3 Q. I don't know what the citation is 4 either. 5 A. Okay. 6 Q. I didn't know you were aware of a 7 retrospective study that looked into PPI use 8 being associated with thrombocytopenia before 9 you authored your expert report. 10 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 11 THE WITNESS: And yeah. I'd really 12 have to know what they're referring to. 13 They don't seem to offer the citation, so 14 I -- I can't really speak to the validity 15 or even the presence of it if it's not 16 referenced or cited. 17 BY MR. VAUGHN: 18 Q. And you didn't do any searching for 19 PPIs being linked to thrombocytopenia, correct? 20 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 21 THE WITNESS: Yeah. Like I said, 22 in the context of this specific case, I 23 did not do any dedicated searches for PPI 24 and thrombocytopenia for this. 25 But again, I have to emphasize that</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 267</p> <p>1 context of some sort of interventional 2 study or very well-adjusted study that is, 3 you know, really designed appropriately to 4 look for potential causal associations, 5 then no. I mean, it doesn't -- it's 6 not -- I -- I wouldn't be able to 7 translate that to a causal association. 8 It -- you know, all this -- my same 9 previous points, I think, still apply. 10 You're not controlling other aspects of 11 the situation. I don't know what other 12 co-associated factors may have also 13 changed, you know, at the time that a PPI 14 may have been reintroduced, for instance. 15 BY MR. VAUGHN: 16 Q. Okay. And the authors here note 17 that thrombocytopenia attributed to use of PPIs 18 has been described in a few case reports and a 19 retrospective study. 20 Are you aware of what retrospective 21 study they're referencing here? 22 A. I'd have to see what the citation 23 is. 24 Q. Okay. 25 A. If you could maybe show that to me,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 269</p> <p>1 I'm not really relying exclusively on the 2 platelet count to make my determinations 3 of, you know, presence or absence of 4 cirrhosis in Mr. Roberts' case. It's 5 myriad factors that I'm using as a 6 composite to arrive at a conclusion. 7 BY MR. VAUGHN: 8 Q. And you agree that Mr. Roberts' 9 platelet count dropped after he was started on 10 a PPI, correct? 11 A. Hold on. Let me take a look at my 12 report for a moment. Let's see. 13 So I think the problem with the 14 assertion that I think you're -- you're 15 implying was that Mr. Roberts is on a PPI for 16 quite some time. You know, if you're trying to 17 impute that or suggest that there's a 18 relationship between an exposure and an 19 outcome, obviously the temporal association is 20 relevant. 21 I would agree that if you start 22 someone on a medication and you very quickly 23 see some relevant change in their labs or -- or 24 symptoms, then you -- you dechallenge them and 25 you rechallenge them, and you see that there is</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 270</p> <p>1 a very close approximation, that is -- you 2 know, that's more evidence than not. I still 3 don't think it's a well-established causal 4 association, but that's not what we're 5 observing in Mr. Roberts. Mr. Roberts was 6 diagnosed with GERD in 2011 and started on a 7 PPI in 2011.</p> <p>8 So, you know, this case report here 9 is basically showing that, you know, in this 10 patient she was started on a PPI -- sorry. 11 I'll look at the -- the time course again here.</p> <p>12 And it's over the course of a 13 shorter window of time, you know, when -- when 14 this patient developed a low platelet count and 15 in a much more severe thrombocytopenia than was 16 observed in Mr. Roberts, but these are really 17 being studied over the course of less than a 18 year.</p> <p>19 Mr. Roberts had been exposed to a 20 PPI for, you know, four years, you know, four 21 years really prior to developing overt 22 thrombocytopenia. So it's -- it's really not 23 plausibly linked in my view to being causal of 24 his low platelet count, especially in light of 25 evidence of he had portal hypertension, which</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 272</p> <p>1 But again, I think the -- this case 2 report -- the degree of thrombocytopenia was 3 extremely notable. It dropped, you know, very 4 close to zero. You know, it nattered very low 5 on this -- this chart. That's not really the 6 -- the pattern for Mr. Roberts. It was more of 7 a gradual decline.</p> <p>8 Q. And Mr. Roberts only had very mild 9 thrombocytopenia, correct?</p> <p>10 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>11 THE WITNESS: I wouldn't -- I 12 wouldn't say that. I'm just saying that 13 the cadence and the pattern that's 14 sergeant in this report that you're 15 showing me is where someone goes from a 16 very normal robust platelet count to 17 practically zero. It's a very extreme 18 oscillation in the platelet count.</p> <p>19 Whereas, Mr. Roberts, if you were 20 to map out his platelet count, it seems to 21 be dropping gradually, trending downward 22 gradually over time, which is very 23 consistent and expected with the -- the 24 tempo of cirrhosis. 25</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 271</p> <p>1 fits directly with his low platelet count. 2 So it's a much, much more likely 3 explanation for what's going on with 4 Mr. Roberts than what I think you might be 5 suggesting.</p> <p>6 Q. Are you aware of any platelet 7 counts from 2011 when he started the PPI to 8 November 4th, 2015?</p> <p>9 A. I don't think I noted those in 10 my -- in my report. So I'm not sure. I can't 11 confirm or deny if there are platelet counts 12 checked in those windows.</p> <p>13 It looks like the most recently 14 available platelet count prior was the value 15 from 2009. From late 2009 it was -- it was 16 174. I'm not certain if there's another one 17 available from this record between 2011 and 18 2015.</p> <p>19 Q. And so we can't tell when his 20 platelets dropped after starting the PPI, 21 correct?</p> <p>22 A. Yeah. I think that's fair to say. 23 And based on, you know, my understanding of the 24 record, I don't know if his platelets really 25 tracked so closely.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 273</p> <p>1 BY MR. VAUGHN: 2 Q. What is a very normal platelet 3 count?</p> <p>4 A. So a normal platelet count is over 5 150. When I say that -- I guess when I say 6 very normal, it's -- it's very close to the -- 7 the center of the normal range.</p> <p>8 Q. And what is that?</p> <p>9 A. So, you know, a normal range is 10 typically, you know, 150 to 400. So someone 11 that's in, you know, the mid-200s is -- 12 that's -- that's a very normal platelet count.</p> <p>13 Q. Okay. So Mr. Roberts starting off 14 at 175 is starting off on the lower end of 15 normal?</p> <p>16 A. Well, I don't --</p> <p>17 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>18 THE WITNESS: Sorry.</p> <p>19 Yeah. I don't know what his -- 20 unfortunately, his platelet counts are 21 not, you know, recorded earlier in his 22 adulthood. So I don't actually know 23 where, you know, for instance, where 24 things started out when he was in his 25 teens and 20s and 30s. We just don't have</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 274</p> <p>1 records, unfortunately.</p> <p>2 All I can see is where he is</p> <p>3 starting out is in the normal range in his</p> <p>4 records. You know, 2009 I think is the</p> <p>5 first one that I -- I -- I noted when it</p> <p>6 was 174. So he's normal there, but he's</p> <p>7 already on the lower end of the normal</p> <p>8 range. I would acknowledge that.</p> <p>9 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>10 Q. And back to the study we were</p> <p>11 looking at, this specific patient they note,</p> <p>12 "Thrombocytopenia immediately developed after</p> <p>13 initiation of PPI on two separation occasions</p> <p>14 and resolved after it's discontinuation."</p> <p>15 Do you read that to be a double</p> <p>16 dechallenge with a rechallenge?</p> <p>17 A. Yeah. I think, based on the</p> <p>18 definition of double dechallenge that, you</p> <p>19 know, you gave me and we discussed, that's what</p> <p>20 it sounds like, yeah. They took the patient</p> <p>21 off the medication on two occasions, and they</p> <p>22 noted what the platelet counts were.</p> <p>23 Q. And so was one of your issues with</p> <p>24 the PPI being associated with Mr. Roberts'</p> <p>25 thrombocytopenia is that gap -- the temporality</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 276</p> <p>1 the time in my practice who develop</p> <p>2 cirrhosis.</p> <p>3 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>4 Q. And so because portal hypertension</p> <p>5 is the most likely explanation for most</p> <p>6 patients, did you not feel it was necessary to</p> <p>7 do research into other causes of</p> <p>8 thrombocytopenia specific to Mr. Roberts?</p> <p>9 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>10 THE WITNESS: No. I wouldn't say</p> <p>11 that. I -- you know, I -- I -- I'd be</p> <p>12 interested certainly to review, you know,</p> <p>13 in more detail relevant literature</p> <p>14 pertaining to proton-pump inhibitors and</p> <p>15 thrombocytopenia to see what the strength</p> <p>16 of the evidence. And I always reserve my</p> <p>17 right -- right to revise any aspect of my</p> <p>18 opinion.</p> <p>19 But what you're showing me is not</p> <p>20 compelling evidence for the reasons that</p> <p>21 I've stated. It's a case report, and they</p> <p>22 reference other -- other case reports to</p> <p>23 construct an idea of a case series, but</p> <p>24 these are not controlled, you know,</p> <p>25 analytic studies to -- that are capable of</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 275</p> <p>1 gap of it starting in 2011 and him presenting</p> <p>2 with what you call thrombocytopenia in 2015?</p> <p>3 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>4 THE WITNESS: That's -- I mean, I '</p> <p>5 just highlighting that one issue because</p> <p>6 the case report you're showing me shows</p> <p>7 very extreme changes over a short time</p> <p>8 period with this PPI exposure. And I</p> <p>9 don't think we have any evidence of that</p> <p>10 in Mr. Roberts. You know, he never got</p> <p>11 his platelet count close to zero.</p> <p>12 And, you know -- but moreover, I</p> <p>13 think that -- again, I'm considering other</p> <p>14 factors beyond the platelet count to try</p> <p>15 to understand why it is that it's</p> <p>16 gradually downtrending in his -- in his</p> <p>17 case.</p> <p>18 And, you know, everything I'm</p> <p>19 reviewing in his history, there's very</p> <p>20 strong evidence that he has had</p> <p>21 progressive fibrosis and cirrhosis and</p> <p>22 then development of portal hypertension,</p> <p>23 which is the most likely explanation for</p> <p>24 his declining platelet count and one that</p> <p>25 is very typical of patients that I see all</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 277</p> <p>1 demonstrating, you know, statistical</p> <p>2 associations between an exposure and an</p> <p>3 outcome. They're just case reports.</p> <p>4 So I don't view them to be strong</p> <p>5 evidence. You know, they're -- they're</p> <p>6 and interesting thing that may be the</p> <p>7 basis for -- for future research in an --</p> <p>8 in an observational study or a trial</p> <p>9 setting or whatever it might be. But I</p> <p>10 don't view that to be well-founded causal</p> <p>11 associations that are demonstrated to be</p> <p>12 relevant here.</p> <p>13 So I -- I rely on the corpus of</p> <p>14 medical literature that is very</p> <p>15 well-established, you know, from a</p> <p>16 cirrhosis standpoint that I think is</p> <p>17 relevant here that demonstrates that this</p> <p>18 is the expected trajectory of platelet</p> <p>19 counts in patients with preexisting</p> <p>20 chronic liver disease who develop</p> <p>21 cirrhosis and progress to developing</p> <p>22 portal hypertension.</p> <p>23 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>24 Q. You mentioned earlier some other</p> <p>25 drugs that could cause thrombocytopenia.</p>

Page 278

1 Is -- are diuretics a class of  
2 drugs that can cause thrombocytopenia?  
3 A. I am not a hundred percent sure.  
4 It's possible, I mean depending on the  
5 diuretics. There's a lot of different  
6 diuretics that are used. So I don't  
7 immediately know -- I don't immediately know  
8 off the top of my head if, you know, if there  
9 might be one that is associated with  
10 thrombocytopenia to a significant degree.  
11 Q. And you didn't do any research in  
12 your -- scratch that.  
13 And you didn't do any research in  
14 drafting your expert opinion to see if  
15 diuretics were a cause of thrombocytopenia,  
16 correct?  
17 A. I didn't do any specific research  
18 for this expert report specifically looking at  
19 the association between diuretics and  
20 thrombocytopenia; but, you know, I'd say that  
21 in the course of my practice, you know, we use  
22 diuretics very frequently in patients with  
23 liver disease. And so I count- -- encounter  
24 them all the time, and it's certainly not  
25 something that we see in routine practice.

Page 279

1 There -- you know, I don't discount  
2 that there might be some exceptional cases  
3 where there might be associations or where --  
4 where it's posited as an explanation for  
5 extreme thrombocytopenia in some patients, but  
6 I don't know it to be a strong association in  
7 my clinical practice.  
8 Q. Okay. And did you review  
9 Mr. Roberts' pharmacy records to see if any  
10 medications were changed right before his  
11 platelets dropped for the first time?  
12 A. Yeah. I mean, I did review -- you  
13 know, every time he saw a clinician, I did look  
14 through his medical record to -- to try to keep  
15 track of big changes; but I couldn't  
16 immediately tell you off the top of my head  
17 what specific changes might have been made  
18 antecedent to, you know, his platelet count in  
19 20- -- 2009 or antecedent to 2015 off the top  
20 of my head.  
21 Q. Okay.  
22 MR. VAUGHN: Kathryn, can you drop  
23 in the pharmacy records as exhibit, I  
24 believe, 11.  
25

Page 280

1 (Whereupon, Exhibit 11, North  
2 Baldwin Pharmacy, pharmacy record for  
3 Gaston J. Roberts, Jr., was marked for  
4 identification.)  
5 MS. AVILA: Yes. They are in there  
6 now.  
7 BY MR. VAUGHN:  
8 Q. Doctor, do you agree that first lab  
9 where he had lower platelets?  
10 It was 1/4/2015?  
11 A. Let me see. Yes, I agree with  
12 that. That's the first time that he had  
13 thrombo- -- thrombocytopenia by my definition,  
14 yes.  
15 Q. I'm on page 2 here. All right.  
16 So on 7/27/2015, we see he's taking  
17 Valsartan, 320 milligrams, correct?  
18 A. Yes. I see that.  
19 Q. Okay. And then on 10/8/2015, do  
20 you see where they transitioned him now to  
21 Valsartan HCTZ?  
22 A. Yeah.  
23 Q. Okay. And so this would have been  
24 approximately two to three weeks before these  
25 labs were drawn, correct?

Page 281

1 A. Yes. I would agree with that.  
2 Q. Okay. And what does the "HCTZ"  
3 stand for in Valsartan?  
4 A. That's hydro- --  
5 Q. Sorry.  
6 A. It's -- it's hydrochlorothiazide,  
7 which is a diuretic medication.  
8 Q. Okay. Did you do any research into  
9 hydrochlorothiazide and thrombocytopenia when  
10 coming to your expert opinion?  
11 A. No, I did not specifically look at  
12 that association.  
13 MR. VAUGHN: All right. Kathryn,  
14 can we do the 1986 study on  
15 hydrochlorothiazide-induced  
16 thrombocytopenia.  
17 MS. AVILA: Yes. And that's  
18 Exhibit 12.  
19 (Whereupon, Exhibit 12, Study  
20 Entitled, "Hydrochlorothiazide-Induced  
21 Thrombocytopenic Purpura," by Kingsley C.  
22 Okafor, et al., was marked for  
23 identification.)  
24 BY MR. VAUGHN:  
25 Q. Here we go. 1986

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 282</p> <p>1 Hydrochlorothiazide-induced -- what is -- what 2 is -- what is this word? 3 Thrombocytopenic purpura, is that 4 how you say it? 5 A. Yeah. Thrombocytopenic purpura. 6 Q. What does that mean? 7 A. Well, I have to say in 1986, this 8 is quite a long time ago; and sometimes these 9 terms may have been used differently in that 10 era to be quite frank. 11 The purpura generally refers to a 12 bruising that you might see on the skin related 13 to very, very low platelet counts. You know, 14 because platelets are important to, you know, 15 to help with stopping bleeding. They're 16 important for forming clots. 17 And so if you have extremely low 18 platelet counts, you can sometimes see some of 19 this spontaneous bruising. That -- that's how 20 it's commonly used currently. I'm not sure 21 back in 1986 if that might have had a slightly 22 different connotation. 23 Q. Okay. And so back in 1986, they 24 identified that the drug, which is 25 hydrochlorothiazide, was discontinued. Two</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 284</p> <p>1 oral diuretics had platelet counts less than 2 100,000; is that correct? 3 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 4 THE WITNESS: I mean, I agree 5 that's what the sentence says. That's 6 what the -- yeah. You read it correctly. 7 BY MR. VAUGHN: 8 Q. And then it talks about when there 9 is thrombocytopenia due to a thiazide diuretic, 10 it's usually a gradual onset, mild rather than 11 severe, and the decrease in platelet count 12 occurs after several days of therapy, correct? 13 A. Yes. 14 Q. And would you agree that several 15 days after Mr. Roberts was started on HCTZ, he 16 had a mild drop in his platelet count? 17 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 18 THE WITNESS: Yeah. So based on 19 the medication logs you showed me for the 20 timing of when the HCTZ was added to his 21 Valsartan, yeah. His platelet count was a 22 little bit lower on the subsequent check. 23 BY MR. VAUGHN: 24 Q. And again, a dechallenge would be 25 if they then took him off of it and his</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 283</p> <p>1 weeks later the patient's symptoms resolved 2 completely, and his platelet count returned to 3 normal. 4 That's again describing a 5 dechallenge, correct? 6 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 7 THE WITNESS: Let me take a look at 8 that. 9 So the drug was discontinued. Two 10 weeks later the platelet count was 11 returned to normal. Let's see. 12 Yeah. I guess -- yep. True. They 13 took him off the medication, which if you 14 want to define that as a dechallenge, then 15 that appears to be what they did, yes. 16 BY MR. VAUGHN: 17 Q. And then they start talking about 18 thiazide diuretics. 19 HCTZ would qualify as a thiazide 20 diuretic, correct? 21 A. Yes. 22 Q. And it says, "Thiazide diuretics 23 have been shown to induce thrombocytopenic 24 purpura." And that these authors found 26 to 25 71 patients -- percent of patients receiving</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 285</p> <p>1 platelets went back up, correct? 2 A. I mean, the dechallenge portion of 3 that just refers to stopping the medication. 4 Q. And then you looked to see if it 5 stops the side effect, correct? 6 A. Sure. Yeah. 7 So you take someone off the 8 medication, and then you observe them. I think 9 that's an okay definition of a dechallenge 10 here. 11 Q. And that's pretty good evidence of 12 a causal link, correct? 13 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 14 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I think the 15 same caveats I applied to the previous 16 case report I would apply here. But 17 again, this is a case report, and this one 18 in particular is -- is from quite some 19 time ago, from, you know, almost 40 years 20 ago. 21 And it's very difficult to know the 22 complete clinical circumstances of -- of 23 the patient in terms of what else might 24 have been going on for co-associations if 25 relevant or other lifestyle factors.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 286</p> <p>1 Like, it's -- it's very difficult to know 2 based on an N of one, one patient. You 3 can't really use that to make inferences 4 more broadly about causal links. So -- 5 BY MR. VAUGHN: 6 Q. Did you -- sorry. 7 A. It's all right. Go ahead. 8 Q. Do you see here, even though this 9 is a 40-year-old study, they are citing to 10 other studies that have already been done where 11 26 to 71 percent of patients have a decrease in 12 their platelet count when they're on thiazide 13 diuretics, correct? 14 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 15 THE WITNESS: I would have to 16 review those studies. I mean, I'm not 17 familiar, you know, with Kutti and 18 Weinfield's study. 19 But if I just focused on what 20 you're saying, they say that 26 percent of 21 71 patients receiving oral diuretics had 22 platelet counts less than 100,000. 23 They're actually not discussing trends 24 there. They're just saying 26 percent of 25 71 had a platelet count of less than 100.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 288</p> <p>1 series. So the ones that you've shown me, 2 these case reports, I don't find them 3 compelling; and I would never extrapolate 4 to say that they were the cause of 5 Mr. Roberts' declining platelet count, 6 especially in light of the very, very 7 well-established scientific and medical 8 basis for platelet counts declining in the 9 setting of cirrhosis and portal 10 hypertension, which we know is present in 11 him. 12 So sometimes you can look at this 13 almost as a weight -- weight of 14 probabilities. You know, we try to 15 determine what's most likely when we look 16 at a patient. 17 I have a preponderance of -- of 18 reasons to suggest that platelet count is 19 declining in Mr. Roberts because of his 20 cirrhosis and portal hypertension. That 21 is further substantiated the deeper you go 22 into the record. You know, the platelet 23 count keeps going down as -- as he 24 progresses toward decompensated cirrhosis 25 in terms of a trend. It trends further</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 287</p> <p>1 The reason why I think it's so 2 dangerous to extrapolate from, you know, 3 from very limited case reports and even 4 case series is why were those patients 5 started on diuretics? 6 Were they started on diuretics 7 because they had evolving liver disease 8 and cirrhosis? 9 Fluid overload is a very common 10 symptom of advanced -- you know, of 11 decompensated cirrhosis, and we start 12 patients on diuretics for that purpose. 13 Or they may develop edema in the lower 14 extremities, and we start patients on 15 diuretics. 16 So unless you are controlling for 17 factors like this, you can't say that, you 18 know, the other comorbid factors are 19 explaining why the platelet count is low. 20 You can't attribute it to the 21 hydrochlorothiazide without very detailed 22 and careful study of potential confounding 23 factors. 24 So I always hesitate to -- to 25 extrapolate from case reports and case</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 289</p> <p>1 downward. 2 So I have lots of data points in my 3 mind that that support that balanced 4 against these isolated case reports where 5 this has not been systematically studied. 6 I have no idea what the potential 7 confounders are. This is a very brief 8 case report. This is not even really a 9 full page before they begin to site some 10 references. It's extremely terse. 11 So -- so yeah. And so if I were to 12 weigh the probabilities, you know, 13 cirrhosis and portal hypertension is 14 extremely likely. HCTZ, which we use all 15 the time -- all the time in medicine -- I 16 have so many patients who take HCTZ where 17 we don't observe this. That is very, very 18 low in terms of probability of explaining 19 why his platelet count is declining in my 20 view. 21 BY MR. VAUGHN: 22 Q. So when you came to your opinions 23 in this case, you didn't consider the thiazide 24 diuretic or the PPI as a cause of his 25 thrombocytopenia, correct?</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 290</p> <p>1 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>2 THE WITNESS: I looked at his</p> <p>3 medical list. I was aware that he was on</p> <p>4 the PPI. I was aware that he was exposed</p> <p>5 to hydrochlorothiazide.</p> <p>6 In my clinical experience, you</p> <p>7 know, with these medications that I</p> <p>8 prescribe personally to many patients,</p> <p>9 that I manage patients who are frequently</p> <p>10 on these medications, these are not</p> <p>11 typical side effects that we observe in</p> <p>12 clinical practice.</p> <p>13 Again, I'm not discounting the</p> <p>14 possibility that a very unusual case could</p> <p>15 occur where someone does have, you know,</p> <p>16 low platelets attributable to these</p> <p>17 things; but it's very, very unlikely and</p> <p>18 not something that we see in routine</p> <p>19 clinical practice.</p> <p>20 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>21 Q. I am going back to your expert</p> <p>22 report. I'm on page 8.</p> <p>23 A. Okay. All right. Page 8.</p> <p>24 Okay. I'm there.</p> <p>25 Q. On this 4/19/2016 CT scan, you note</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 292</p> <p>1 MR. VAUGHN: Can we make that</p> <p>2 exhibit, I think, 13, Kathryn, the</p> <p>3 10/27/2016.</p> <p>4 MS. AVILA: Give me one second. I</p> <p>5 lost it.</p> <p>6 MR. VAUGHN: You're fine. And if</p> <p>7 you need me to drop it to you, let me</p> <p>8 know.</p> <p>9 MS. AVILA: Here it is.</p> <p>10 Exhibit 13.</p> <p>11 (Whereupon, Exhibit 13, Medical</p> <p>12 Record, Bates labeled Restricted</p> <p>13 Confidential Information</p> <p>14 GRobertsJr-AMG-000040, was marked for</p> <p>15 identification.)</p> <p>16 THE WITNESS: Okay. I think I have</p> <p>17 it.</p> <p>18 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>19 Q. What was that?</p> <p>20 A. I have it. Sorry.</p> <p>21 Q. Okay. All right.</p> <p>22 So this is 10/27/2016, and this is</p> <p>23 Dr. Sanders is saying, "His platelets are low,</p> <p>24 and I'm not sure why," correct?</p> <p>25 A. Yes. And I remember this. I think</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 291</p> <p>1 that the radiologist says, "Although</p> <p>2 nonspecific, the findings above may be evidence</p> <p>3 of liver cirrhosis."</p> <p>4 What does that mean, "nonspecific"?</p> <p>5 A. So, you know, I'd be speaking on</p> <p>6 behalf of the radiologists. So I don't</p> <p>7 necessarily know what that particular</p> <p>8 radiologist may have meant by that.</p> <p>9 But in my experience reading</p> <p>10 radiology reports and talking to radiologists,</p> <p>11 they usually mean this to be that there --</p> <p>12 there might be some uncertainty in their view</p> <p>13 that there could be cirrhosis.</p> <p>14 Q. And then you note 9/19/2016 was</p> <p>15 when Mr. Roberts was first exposed to</p> <p>16 NDMA-contaminated Valsartan, correct?</p> <p>17 A. Yes.</p> <p>18 Q. Okay. And then 10/17/2016 is the</p> <p>19 first time his doctors actually diagnosed his</p> <p>20 thrombocytopenia, correct?</p> <p>21 A. Yeah. That's -- that's my first</p> <p>22 time I recall seeing a physician specifically</p> <p>23 mention the issue in -- in their clinical</p> <p>24 documentation.</p> <p>25 Q. All right.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 293</p> <p>1 I quoted this, a lot of this section</p> <p>2 specifically because he specifically then says,</p> <p>3 "He is not on any medications that could be</p> <p>4 causing this."</p> <p>5 And in looking back, this was not a</p> <p>6 problem during his last CBC.</p> <p>7 Q. So this is a new prob- -- this is a</p> <p>8 new onset problem as of 10/27/2016, correct?</p> <p>9 MS. ROSE: Objection.</p> <p>10 THE WITNESS: Well, you know, as</p> <p>11 I -- in my view, it's not -- that's the</p> <p>12 first time that Dr. Sanders is</p> <p>13 specifically flagging this.</p> <p>14 But as we've already stated, you</p> <p>15 know, he had a prior lab in November 2015</p> <p>16 when he had an abnormally low platelet</p> <p>17 count in my view.</p> <p>18 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>19 Q. But his treating physicians didn't</p> <p>20 look at it as abnormally low, correct?</p> <p>21 A. You know, I don't know. I can't --</p> <p>22 I can't speak on behalf of the physician. This</p> <p>23 is the first time that his primary care doctor</p> <p>24 specifically mentions it. Whether or not he</p> <p>25 took note of it mentally previously and didn't</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 294</p> <p>1 document something, I can't speak to that.  2 Q. And just because the doctor's not  3 any medications that could be causing it, that  4 doesn't mean the doctor actually did research  5 into PPIs of HCTZ to see if it could be cause,  6 correct?  7 A. I mean, I can't really speak to  8 what Dr. Sanders may or may not have done.  9 What I can say is it's clear that he's thought  10 about medications here as being a potential  11 cause, and he's documented that specifically.  12 So I would assume that he looked through the  13 relevant medications that Mr. Roberts was on to  14 make that determination.  15 Q. Because in clinical practice,  16 that's what you should do, right?  17 You should look through all the  18 medications and see if one of them were the  19 cause?  20 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  21 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I think in  22 clinical practice, again, you should --  23 you should think about the entire patient  24 context and try to interpret a patient's  25 labs and findings in the entire context.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 296</p> <p>1 really no other identifiable condition  2 that would be known to cause low platelets  3 and then seemingly out of nowhere had a  4 low platelet count without any other  5 alternative expla- -- explanation, that's  6 a scenario where you would very deeply  7 scrutinize a medication list to try to  8 understand what is going on.  9 But that's -- that's simply not the  10 case for Mr. Roberts. He has very obvious  11 explanations for why his platelet count is  12 low in my view. And so -- you know, so  13 I'm attending to the things that I think  14 are most relevant in this case.  15 BY MR. VAUGHN:  16 Q. And so is that why you did not need  17 to deeply scrutinize his medication list?  18 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  19 THE WITNESS: Again, I'm not saying  20 I didn't deeply scrutinize the medication  21 list. As I stated previously, I reviewed  22 his medications that he was on at that  23 time. I reviewed the medications that he  24 had been on at various points during his  25 medical history.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 295</p> <p>1 So that in some cases may -- may involve  2 looking at the medications with a lot of  3 scrutiny.  4 In other cases, to be quite frank,  5 if a patient has a very obvious reason to  6 have a finding, you may need to spend less  7 time scrutinizing a very unlikely cause  8 and put more of your emphasis on managing  9 and evaluating and treating what's right  10 in front of you.  11 So that -- that's an important  12 clinical principle as well. You know,  13 we -- as clinicians, we have to dedicate  14 our time with our patients and our medical  15 expertise, we have to put it to the area  16 where it's going to be most beneficial.  17 Where it makes a lot of my sense,  18 in my view, to scrutinize a medical  19 record -- sorry, a medication list in  20 great detail to try to find an explanation  21 for a low platelet count is someone for  22 whom you really have no other explanation.  23 If Mr. Roberts did not have, you  24 know, chronic liver disease for decades  25 and cirrhosis and portal hypertension and</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 297</p> <p>1 But in the context of -- of  2 Mr. Roberts' comorbid medical conditions,  3 imaging, other lab findings, FIB-4, I had  4 a very clear interpretation and  5 understanding for why the platelet count  6 would be declining; and that was  7 substantiated on his imaging that he had  8 shortly after the low platelet count.  9 So in my mind, there really wasn't  10 much uncertainty as to why his platelet  11 count would behave in this way, trending  12 downwards.  13 BY MR. VAUGHN:  14 Q. And as of 10/27/2016, Mr. Roberts  15 had not been diagnosed with chronic liver  16 disease, correct?  17 A. Sorry. As of 10/27...  18 Q. 2016, the date of this record, he  19 had not yet been diagnosed with chronic liver  20 disease, correct?  21 A. No. I disagree with that.  22 Chronic liver disease is inclusive  23 of, you know, MASLD, NAFLD, MASH, NASH; and he  24 had been known to have fat in the liver and  25 abnormal transaminases for a long time.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 298</p> <p>1 As -- as we've talked about</p> <p>2 previously, you know, since he was a teenager,</p> <p>3 he had abnormal transaminases.</p> <p>4 You know, the definition of chronic</p> <p>5 liver disease is having transaminases, AST, and</p> <p>6 ALT that are abnormal for at least six months</p> <p>7 that are, you know, plausibly attributable to</p> <p>8 some chronic inflammatory process.</p> <p>9 Mr. Roberts very clearly met those</p> <p>10 criteria for a long time prior to 2016, likely</p> <p>11 since he was a teenager.</p> <p>12 Q. As of 10/27/2016, Mr. Roberts had</p> <p>13 not been diagnosed with cirrhosis, correct?</p> <p>14 A. So as of 10/27/2016 -- so again,</p> <p>15 I'll not that, you know, his CT scan imaging</p> <p>16 the possibility of cirrhosis was raised on, you</p> <p>17 know, April 19th, 2016.</p> <p>18 You know, I would agree that he --</p> <p>19 it doesn't appear that he was given a formal</p> <p>20 diagnosis of cirrhosis by his treating</p> <p>21 physicians until a bit later in his medical</p> <p>22 history; though, you know, as you know, my view</p> <p>23 is that he had already had cirrhosis at this</p> <p>24 point.</p> <p>25 Q. As of 10/27/2016, Mr. Roberts had</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 300</p> <p>1 A. Yeah. So the -- the physical exam</p> <p>2 for detecting an enlarged spleen is extremely</p> <p>3 unreliable. It's a very difficult technique</p> <p>4 that requires, honestly, a lot of experience</p> <p>5 and -- and dedicated experience to identify an</p> <p>6 enlarged spleen reliably on exam.</p> <p>7 Cross-sectional imaging is vastly</p> <p>8 superior to the physical exam for identifying</p> <p>9 an enlarged spleen because you can see the</p> <p>10 spleen directly and measure the spleen</p> <p>11 directly.</p> <p>12 So it's -- there's really no</p> <p>13 question on a CT scan if it's -- if it's</p> <p>14 present or not, you know, assuming a qualified</p> <p>15 radiologist reviews it.</p> <p>16 Q. What is your basis that he is</p> <p>17 saying this based off of a physical exam and</p> <p>18 not the imaging, or are you speculating?</p> <p>19 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>20 THE WITNESS: So that's -- that's a</p> <p>21 good point. I mean, he may have looked --</p> <p>22 I can't rule out the possibility that he</p> <p>23 may have looked at the CT scan. I suspect</p> <p>24 he -- if he did review the imaging, the</p> <p>25 CT scan, he probably reviewed the</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 299</p> <p>1 not been diagnosed with portal -- portal</p> <p>2 hypertension, correct?</p> <p>3 A. He had not been given a formal</p> <p>4 diagnosis of portal hypertension at that time</p> <p>5 point; though, again, in my review of his</p> <p>6 records, I believe portal hypertension was</p> <p>7 very, very clearly present as indicated, you</p> <p>8 know, really confirmed on his CT scan from</p> <p>9 April of 2016.</p> <p>10 Q. And Mr. Sanders, his treating</p> <p>11 physician, can't figure out why his platelets</p> <p>12 are low to 10/27/2016, correct?</p> <p>13 A. Yes. I would agree. That's --</p> <p>14 that's his assessment. He said he's not sure</p> <p>15 why it is low.</p> <p>16 Q. And as of 10/27/2016, his treating</p> <p>17 physician, Dr. Sanders, specifically says,</p> <p>18 "There is no appreciable splenomegaly,</p> <p>19 "correct?</p> <p>20 A. Yes, yes. He does say that, and</p> <p>21 what I interpret that to mean is he, on</p> <p>22 physical exam, does not appreciate an enlarged</p> <p>23 spleen.</p> <p>24 Q. Even though he just had imaging</p> <p>25 done months prior?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 301</p> <p>1 radiology report, where that particular</p> <p>2 radiologist did not comment on the spleen</p> <p>3 being enlarged.</p> <p>4 So yes. I mean, I -- I -- I'd have</p> <p>5 to see again his physical exam from that</p> <p>6 visit to see if he -- maybe he mentions</p> <p>7 it. I'm not sure. I'm trying to see.</p> <p>8 Yeah. I -- I guess we just have</p> <p>9 this one page. I think it would have been</p> <p>10 on a page above this one, perhaps, where</p> <p>11 in his documentation of the physical exam,</p> <p>12 if he specifically says "no splenomegaly,</p> <p>13 no enlarged spleen on exam," that would</p> <p>14 make it very clear that he's basing this</p> <p>15 on his physical exam.</p> <p>16 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>17 Q. If there was an enlarged spleen on</p> <p>18 imaging, is the radiologist supposed to note</p> <p>19 that?</p> <p>20 MS. ROSE: Object to form.</p> <p>21 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I -- I -- I</p> <p>22 had mentioned before that there is quite a</p> <p>23 range in quality and expertise of</p> <p>24 radiologists, as there are in any field.</p> <p>25 You know, I mean, I'm sure it's the same</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 302</p> <p>1 with lawyers.</p> <p>2 So you have some radiologists that</p> <p>3 are extremely good at what they do and</p> <p>4 some who are -- maybe they're more</p> <p>5 generalists where they read a wide variety</p> <p>6 of different types of imaging but they</p> <p>7 don't specialize in body radiology.</p> <p>8 And then sometimes they -- they</p> <p>9 don't -- or they're not really attending</p> <p>10 to a specific area of the body, or they're</p> <p>11 really attending to an area in response to</p> <p>12 the reason for the imaging study.</p> <p>13 So yes. I think best practice</p> <p>14 would be to do a detailed review of all</p> <p>15 the organ systems that you see on, you</p> <p>16 know, an abdominal CT, for instance, and</p> <p>17 then to comment accurately on what you</p> <p>18 think is present or absent.</p> <p>19 But it is in very common, you know,</p> <p>20 in my practice, where, you know, a</p> <p>21 radiology report may not note something</p> <p>22 that is, in fact, there that is later</p> <p>23 corrected or identified in retrospect by a</p> <p>24 more qualified radiologist or after a</p> <p>25 discussion with another physician who may</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 304</p> <p>1 section of my report. I think it was only</p> <p>2 Dr. Mele who commented on the splenomegaly.</p> <p>3 Dr. Chernyak didn't comment on the spleen at</p> <p>4 all. They're both in agreement that there's</p> <p>5 cirrhosis, but only Dr. Mele specifically</p> <p>6 commented on the spleen size, and he measured</p> <p>7 it at 16 centimeters.</p> <p>8 I think I mentioned previously</p> <p>9 that, you know, above 12 centimeters is</p> <p>10 regarded to be an abnormally large spleen. So</p> <p>11 that's -- it's not really close to that</p> <p>12 threshold. I mean, a 16-centimeter spleen is</p> <p>13 -- it's -- it's clearly enlarged. It's very</p> <p>14 clearly enlarged. That's all I can say. It's</p> <p>15 very clearly enlarged.</p> <p>16 So I apologize for the -- for that</p> <p>17 clarification.</p> <p>18 Q. You're fine. All right.</p> <p>19 Going back to your expert report,</p> <p>20 which is Exhibit 1 --</p> <p>21 A. I apologize. Give me just a</p> <p>22 moment. I -- I accidentally closed the link.</p> <p>23 Okay. I think I've got it.</p> <p>24 Q. Okay. I'm on page 9.</p> <p>25 A. Okay.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 303</p> <p>1 have reviewed it who then discusses it</p> <p>2 with the radiologist and they would amend</p> <p>3 the report and say, you know, after</p> <p>4 re-review there is, in fact, splenomegaly</p> <p>5 present. That happens all the time.</p> <p>6 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>7 Q. Do you have any opinion if it was a</p> <p>8 minor enlargement of the spleen or if there was</p> <p>9 a significant enlargement of his spleen?</p> <p>10 A. So it's usually kind of regarded to</p> <p>11 be a binary is it enlarged or not in general.</p> <p>12 And I know we talked about the spleen in -- in</p> <p>13 some detail before.</p> <p>14 And actually, if it's okay with</p> <p>15 you, Counselor Vaughn, while -- while we're on</p> <p>16 that subject, I had wanted to correct something</p> <p>17 I said previously about the splenomegaly on</p> <p>18 this CT scan very briefly. I'll get back to</p> <p>19 your question.</p> <p>20 I think I previously stated that</p> <p>21 both expert radiologists from the plaintiff and</p> <p>22 the defense side had stated that there was</p> <p>23 splenomegaly on the CT scan. I looked at my</p> <p>24 expert report again, you know, during one of</p> <p>25 the breaks. I was scrolling through that</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 305</p> <p>1 Q. And here on 7/17/2018, his AST</p> <p>2 spikes to 440 and ALT to 429.</p> <p>3 What is the significance of that,</p> <p>4 if any?</p> <p>5 A. Yeah. So my -- my opinion of what</p> <p>6 happened here is I'll -- I'll just draw a</p> <p>7 contrast because it's very different than</p> <p>8 Dr. Siddiqui's impression of what the</p> <p>9 significance of these labs are.</p> <p>10 I am of the same mind as Dr. Hooks,</p> <p>11 who is the gastroenterologist that, you know,</p> <p>12 was -- was seeing Mr. Roberts around this time.</p> <p>13 When you see the AST and the ALT</p> <p>14 spike like this very acutely, especially with a</p> <p>15 bilirubin elevation, which you also see there</p> <p>16 was four. That's also abnormally elevated, and</p> <p>17 it was previously normal for -- the bilirubin</p> <p>18 was previously normal for Mr. Roberts. That is</p> <p>19 a very strong indicator of a gallstone that may</p> <p>20 be impacted in the common bile duct.</p> <p>21 That is what Dr. Hooks was also</p> <p>22 worried about. Basically, normal -- normally</p> <p>23 bile will be produced in the liver. It will</p> <p>24 flow through the bile duct, down into the</p> <p>25 common bile duct, and out into the intestines.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 306</p> <p>1 A gallstone can migrate into the common bile  2 duct and cause a blockage. And so the bile has  3 nowhere to go. It can't flow out into the  4 intestines like it would normally. So it backs  5 up into the liver and causes acute abrupt  6 injury to the liver cells, the hepatocytes.  7 And they spill out a lot of AST and ALT.  8 And the bilirubin also comes up  9 because it's backing up, essentially, into the  10 blood. So you -- that constellation of  11 findings is very, very, very suggestive of a  12 stone that has become obstructed in the -- it's  13 obstructed in the common bile duct.  14 And that fits his clinical  15 presentation too because he -- Mr. Roberts had  16 gone to the emergency department with abdominal  17 pain radiating to the back, which is a classic  18 description of, you know, gallbladder or bile  19 duct-related pain. Based on the way the nerves  20 work in the abdomen, they're not very specific  21 in the way that they route pain signals. So  22 it's very common for patients to experience  23 abdominal pain and back pain when this issue is  24 happening.  25 So to me, this all fits very</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 308</p> <p>1 quickly return to their previous baseline. So  2 his labs on 7/25, they come back down to an AST  3 of 66, ALT of 79, total bilirubin of 1.1, which  4 is in the range of what his previous baseline  5 prior to this issue was.  6 So I think that he had a stone that  7 was transiently obstructing the common bile  8 duct causing his symptoms in these labs that  9 spontaneously passed. That's the -- excuse  10 me -- that's the assessment that Dr. Hooks has  11 as well.  12 And I apologize for going on about  13 this at such length, but the last thing I'll  14 say is I -- I drew a contrast to -- to what the  15 plaintiff expert witness, Dr. Siddiqui, had  16 stated here. I mean, she -- she was basically  17 positing in her deposition that these labs in  18 July of 2018 where the AST and the ALT spiked  19 would -- was -- was related to aggressive  20 hepatocellular carcinoma, which I think is an  21 important, you know, landmark to -- an  22 important flag to plant here because she is  23 really imputing that he would have had  24 hepatocellular carcinoma on the basis of his  25 NDMA exposure in a very short time interval.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 307</p> <p>1 cleanly as the likely explanation. And  2 Dr. Hooks was so concerned about this, that  3 he -- I believe he pursued an endoscopic  4 ultrasound to look for a gallstone.  5 Yeah. So I think I've noted that  6 there a couple lines lower on the page. On  7 7/19 he performed an endoscopic ultrasound and  8 an esophagogastroduodenoscopy. You know, he  9 did this to look at the bile duct with an  10 ultrasound from the inside to look for a stone.  11 He did not find a stone. So that's when he  12 says there's no evidence of a  13 choledocholithiasis.  14 What that typically means is that  15 the stone that was there that was causing the  16 obstruction has passed, and that happens very  17 commonly. These might be transient  18 obstructions. They cause a big problem. They  19 cause a lot of pain. People go to the  20 emergency department because the pain is so  21 bad. You see these constellation of labs. And  22 by the time you do the ultrasound, the stone  23 may have spontaneously passed.  24 And what -- what additionally  25 supports to that is the fact that his labs very</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 309</p> <p>1 I think we had -- we had said that,  2 you know. So this has been a less -- less than  3 a year of exposure to NDMA-contaminated  4 Valsartan, and she was attributing these labs  5 to hepatocellular carcinoma.  6 Q. At this point it would have been  7 approximately two years, correct, of exposure?  8 A. Oh, I'm sorry. Yes. I apologize.  9 I -- I misspoke.  10 It's -- yes. This would have  11 been -- yes. You're right. I apologize. It  12 would have been about two years of exposure.  13 Q. And you said his labs returned --  14 dropped back down.  15 Which labs are you referencing?  16 A. So a little bit below the highlight  17 that you have there, so 7/25/18, the labs were  18 AST 66, ALT 77, total bilirubin 1.1.  19 Q. Up here on 7/18/2018, is this the  20 first time he was actually diagnosed with  21 splenomegaly by one of his treating physicians?  22 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  23 THE WITNESS: This is the first  24 time in the record where splenomegaly, I  25 think, was specifically referenced, I</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 310</p> <p>1 think, in a clinical note. I think that</p> <p>2 is the case.</p> <p>3 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>4 Q. And even here in 7/18/2018, they're</p> <p>5 still just saying possible changes of cirrhosis</p> <p>6 of the liver. Not that he had -- he's still</p> <p>7 not being diagnosed with cirrhosis as of</p> <p>8 7/18/2018, correct?</p> <p>9 A. So I think this is -- and we could</p> <p>10 look at Dr. Hooks's clinical note. This is --</p> <p>11 I don't think this is from a direct imaging</p> <p>12 report. This is -- I think this was Dr. Hooks</p> <p>13 paraphrasing the conversation he had had with</p> <p>14 Mr. Roberts.</p> <p>15 You know, so -- so what I wrote</p> <p>16 there was, you know, he, Mr. Roberts, was told</p> <p>17 that, quote, "he had splenomegaly and possibly</p> <p>18 changes of cirrhosis of the liver." So I'm</p> <p>19 assuming that is what maybe Mr. Roberts had</p> <p>20 communicated to Mr. Hooks -- to Dr. Hooks, who</p> <p>21 then wrote that down in his note. So I think</p> <p>22 that's where the context in which that -- that</p> <p>23 quote appears.</p> <p>24 Q. Okay. And this was 7/18/2018 that</p> <p>25 comes from?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 312</p> <p>1 cirrhosis.</p> <p>2 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>3 Q. Do you think it's clear that he had</p> <p>4 cirrhosis in 2018 than it was in 2016?</p> <p>5 A. I think it is as clear then as it</p> <p>6 was in 2016, yeah. I think in April of 2016,</p> <p>7 there are multiple features on the imaging</p> <p>8 that, you know, are really, you know, in the --</p> <p>9 in this clinical context of an elevated FIB-4,</p> <p>10 a declining platelet count, plus multiple</p> <p>11 imaging features of cirrhosis and portal</p> <p>12 hypertension, it's all entirely consistent with</p> <p>13 the diagnosis of cirrhosis.</p> <p>14 If he was my patient at that time,</p> <p>15 I would have very clearly told him that he had</p> <p>16 cirrhosis, and I would have enrolled him in a</p> <p>17 cancer screening protocol for hepatocellular</p> <p>18 carcinoma as he should have been.</p> <p>19 Q. Is it your opinion that</p> <p>20 Mr. Roberts' cirrhosis did not progress from</p> <p>21 2016 to 2018?</p> <p>22 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>23 THE WITNESS: I -- I wouldn't -- it</p> <p>24 depends on what you mean by "progress." I</p> <p>25 mean, he still had a compensated cirrhosis</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 311</p> <p>1 A. Yes.</p> <p>2 Q. And that same day they did a CT</p> <p>3 where they noted an enlarged spleen of</p> <p>4 17 centimeters and likely cirrhosis, correct?</p> <p>5 A. Yes.</p> <p>6 Q. And so he still has not actually</p> <p>7 been diagnosed with cirrhosis as of 7/17/2018,</p> <p>8 correct?</p> <p>9 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>10 THE WITNESS: Yes. I mean, it</p> <p>11 really depends on what you mean by</p> <p>12 "diagnosed with cirrhosis."</p> <p>13 You know, whether he was</p> <p>14 definitively told by one of his providers</p> <p>15 this is cirrhosis, you know, it doesn't</p> <p>16 appear that that was the case based on his</p> <p>17 records.</p> <p>18 But like I said, it doesn't change</p> <p>19 the fact that cirrhosis is present. I</p> <p>20 mean, cirrhosis is very clearly present at</p> <p>21 this time and prior.</p> <p>22 But, you know, I would agree that I</p> <p>23 don't -- I don't get he the sense that</p> <p>24 Mr. Roberts was definitively told, you</p> <p>25 know, on 7/18/2018 that he definitely had</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 313</p> <p>1 physiology at this point. He doesn't have</p> <p>2 ascites. He doesn't have hepatic</p> <p>3 encephalopathy.</p> <p>4 Did he likely accumulate some</p> <p>5 additional scar in the liver over -- over</p> <p>6 the kind of ensuing two years? He</p> <p>7 probably did because he still had MASLD</p> <p>8 and MASH. He still had elevated AST and</p> <p>9 ALT, indicating ongoing liver injury. So</p> <p>10 he probably did have, you know, additional</p> <p>11 scarring, but, you know, the -- the</p> <p>12 morphologic features of cirrhosis are very</p> <p>13 evident equally on both imaging studies.</p> <p>14 They look very similar from a cirrhosis</p> <p>15 standpoint.</p> <p>16 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>17 Q. And you looked at both imaging</p> <p>18 studies, correct?</p> <p>19 A. Yes.</p> <p>20 Q. And the imaging in 2018 did not</p> <p>21 look like the cirrhosis was more severe than in</p> <p>22 2016 to you?</p> <p>23 A. You can't really make a</p> <p>24 determination, quote/unquote, of how, you know,</p> <p>25 "severe" the cirrhosis is. You can</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 314</p> <p>1 determine -- you can infer how bad the portal 2 hypertension may become. But it's -- it's 3 oftentimes a little bit more binary from a 4 cirrhosis standpoint on -- on imaging. 5 So, you know, his -- there is 6 evidence that his portal hypertension is likely 7 worse in 2018, and the evidence there is that 8 his spleen size is probably a little larger 9 than it was in 2016 when Dr. Mele measured it 10 at 16 centimeters. So in 2018 it was measured 11 at 17.3 centimeters. So that suggests the 12 portal hypertension is likely a little bit 13 worse. But the cirrhosis a-- as s a binary 14 feature, the cirrhosis is present on both 15 imaging studies. 16 Q. So does the an- -- excuse me. 17 Does your answer change any of the 18 fibrosis? 19 Was Mr. Roberts' fibrosis any worse 20 in the imaging in 2018 versus 2016? 21 A. So, you know, fibrosis, like I 22 said, you know, the terminal staging of 23 fibrosis is cirrhosis. F4 by the METAVIR 24 staging is -- is cirrhosis. There's no 25 fibrosis staging that goes beyond that.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 316</p> <p>1 previously there's a very large vein that goes 2 into the liver called the portal vein, and that 3 drains -- that blood supply kind of drains the 4 intestines and a lot of the gut. So many 5 different veins feed into the portal vein and 6 then go into the liver. 7 In the liver the portal vein, then, 8 branches out into many, you know, microscopic 9 small branches of the portal vein. 10 What happens in cirrhosis is the 11 scarring happens very diffusely, you know, 12 throughout the liver, and the scarring can 13 basically squeeze on those microscopic portal 14 veins. It's almost like a plumbing problem 15 where you can image there's a pipe going 16 through the liver. The scar in the liver is 17 sort of squeezing around the pipe. So you get 18 a pressure backup upstream, you know, of the 19 pipe. 20 So you look for specific signs of 21 enlargement of particular veins that normally 22 would not be abnormally enlarged, and you -- 23 and the other thing is the spleen is directly 24 connected by a branch of the portal vein to the 25 liver.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 315</p> <p>1 So if cirrhosis is present in 2014, 2 by definition he has F4 fibrosis. There can be 3 accumulating fibrosis beyond that; but from a 4 diagnostic standpoint of cirrhosis, there's no 5 additional stage. 6 So -- so yeah. There's nowhere 7 else in the scale to place him. Like, he has 8 cirrhosis in both settings. And then beyond 9 that, the things you're looking for are 10 evolution of worsening portal hypertension. 11 So yeah. So it doesn't really make 12 sense to me, I guess, per se, to say that the, 13 quote/unquote, "the cirrhosis appearance is 14 more severe in one imaging than the other." 15 It's more features of the portal hypertension 16 that become more salient once the cirrhosis is 17 already diagnosed. 18 Q. And what is the evidence of portal 19 hypertension? 20 A. So there are multiple lines of 21 portal hypertension. Maybe if I just very 22 briefly explain what it is it'll make it pretty 23 clear hopefully what I'm referring to on the 24 imaging. 25 But basically, there's -- I said</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 317</p> <p>1 So the spleen one of the organs 2 that is very directly impacted by this problem. 3 When there's a lot of scar, there's a squeezing 4 of the pipe, the pressure backs up into the 5 spleen, among other areas. The spleen gets 6 congested because of that pressure and begins 7 to enlarge. So that's why the splenomegaly is 8 very relevant. 9 Another very important feature is 10 something called an umbilical vein. This is a 11 feature that both expert radiologists from 12 plaintiff and -- and the defense side both 13 com- -- acknowledge and comment on is that 14 Mr. Roberts has something called a recanalized 15 umbilical vein. What that means is he has an 16 umbilical vein that is open. You can see that 17 it has blood flowing through it. 18 Normally that does not happen in 19 adults. If the umbilical vein is as -- as the 20 name would suggest, it's -- it's seen in 21 infants when you're first -- when someone is 22 born, they're attached to the mother through 23 the umbilical vein and, you know, the 24 umbilical, you know, artery as well. 25 And so but that as -- as you grow</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 318</p> <p>1 into -- into, you know, even in pediatrics, it 2 closes up relatively quickly from my 3 recollection. But certainly in an adult that 4 should not be open. It's entirely closed. You 5 only see that open up when there is portal 6 hypertension. It's pathognomonic for portal 7 hypertension. 8 Pathognomonic just means that if 9 you see it, it is -- it is an indication that 10 there's portal hypertension present. You will 11 not see it if there's no -- if there's no 12 portal hypertension. 13 So Mr. Roberts has all of these 14 features in 2016. He has all these features in 15 2018. And the spleen being enlarged, it's -- 16 it's also sort of a filter of sorts where it 17 traps platelets. So the larger the spleen 18 gets, the lower the platelet count is expected 19 to get as well, which is why if things tend to 20 trend downward over time as the portal 21 hypertension worsens. 22 So I'm relying on those things. 23 I'm relying on the platelet count, the spleen 24 size, the recanalized umbilical vein. Those 25 are the primary pieces of evidence on these</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 320</p> <p>1 know, I think wherever I was able to calculate 2 a FIB-4, I think I did so. 3 So, you know, in December of 2018, 4 he had the requisite labs sent to calculate a 5 FIB-4; but oftentimes, he might have piecemeal, 6 like, he might have an AST and an ALT sent off, 7 but not the platelet count, so I wasn't able to 8 compute a FIB-4. 9 So, you know, I'm not giving an 10 exhaustive summary of all of his labs, but I'm 11 trying to highlight the ones that were most 12 relevant and pertinent to my opinion. 13 MS. ROSE: Mr. Vaughn, just for the 14 record, we've been going for over an hour. 15 So I just wanted -- wanted to let you know 16 whenever you reach a good stopping point. 17 MR. VAUGHN: I was just about to 18 say, if you would like to take a break, 19 I'm at a good stopping point. 20 MS. ROSE: Doctor, would you like 21 to take a break? 22 THE WITNESS: Sure. 23 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Off the record 24 at 3:51. 25 (Whereupon, a break was taken.)</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 319</p> <p>1 scans that there is very clearly portal 2 hypertension present. 3 Q. And the spleen being enlarged, I 4 think you were just mentioning, that's like 5 congestion. So, like, fluid is backing up, and 6 there's congestion that makes the spleen 7 enlarged. 8 Is that the correct way to think of 9 it? 10 A. Yeah. I think, you know, that's -- 11 that's a -- yeah. That's a -- that's a very 12 simplistic way is to explain it is, yes, it's 13 under high pressure. The spleen experiences 14 that pressure and will start to enlarge. 15 Q. And did you continue reviewing 16 Mr. Roberts' labs after he was diagnosed with 17 liver cancer? 18 A. Yes, I did. I think I -- you know, 19 I highlighted ones along the way that I thought 20 were relevant to his clinical course. You 21 know, certainly, for instance, you know, I 22 highlight some of his tumor-related markers, 23 you know, where I thought was relevant. 24 His alpha-fetoprotein, I think I 25 highlight that on August 22nd, 2018. And, you</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 321</p> <p>1 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on 2 the record at 4:03. 3 MR. VAUGHN: All right. Kathryn, 4 if we could drop in the 6/19/2017 record, 5 I believe this will be Exhibit 14. 6 (Whereupon, Exhibit 14, Medical 7 records, Bates labeled Restricted 8 Confidential Information 9 GRobertsJr-AMG-000032 through Restricted 10 Confidential Information 11 GRobertsJr-AMG-000036, was marked for 12 identification.) 13 MS. AVILA: Yes. It's in there 14 now. 15 THE WITNESS: Okay. I have it up. 16 BY MR. VAUGHN: 17 Q. This is the 6/19/2017, correct, 18 Doctor? 19 A. Yes. 20 Q. And he was having an office visit 21 for the thrombocytopenia? 22 A. Yes, yes. Well, I guess there's 23 multiple -- multiple diagnosis codes that are 24 there. So among other ones, there's 25 thrombocytopenia there.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 322</p> <p>1 Q. Thank you for that clarification.</p> <p>2 A. Okay.</p> <p>3 Q. And his doctor notes that he has a</p> <p>4 history of thrombocytopenia based on his last</p> <p>5 visit of October 2016, correct?</p> <p>6 A. Yes.</p> <p>7 Q. Okay. And October 2016, that's</p> <p>8 after he started NDMA-contaminated Valsartan,</p> <p>9 correct?</p> <p>10 A. Yes.</p> <p>11 Q. Okay. And if we go to the actual</p> <p>12 labs he's referencing for thrombocytopenia, it</p> <p>13 shows a platelet count of 127, correct?</p> <p>14 A. I'm scrolling through.</p> <p>15 Yes. I see that. 127, yes.</p> <p>16 Q. And at reference range here, that</p> <p>17 bottom end of normal, is 130, correct?</p> <p>18 A. Yes. That's the reference range</p> <p>19 reported by this lab, again, with the same</p> <p>20 caveats that I provided, you know, previously</p> <p>21 about my -- my interpretation about the</p> <p>22 platelet count.</p> <p>23 Q. And the lab is noting that the 127</p> <p>24 this time is abnormal, correct?</p> <p>25 A. Yes.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 324</p> <p>1 specifically noted in his -- his office note.</p> <p>2 MR. VAUGHN: And then, Kathryn, can</p> <p>3 you drop the 2000 -- the 12/13/2018. And</p> <p>4 what exhibit is this going to be?</p> <p>5 I'm off on my numbers. I'm sorry.</p> <p>6 MS. AVILA: Yes. This will be</p> <p>7 Exhibit 15.</p> <p>8 MR. VAUGHN: It is 15. Thank you.</p> <p>9 (Whereupon, Exhibit 15, Medical</p> <p>10 records, Bates labeled Restricted</p> <p>11 Confidential Information</p> <p>12 GRobertsJr-SouCC-000235 through Restricted</p> <p>13 Confidential Information</p> <p>14 GRobertsJr-SouCC-000238, was marked for</p> <p>15 identification.)</p> <p>16 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>17 Q. All right. Doctor, this will be</p> <p>18 the 12/3/2018 visit for Mr. Roberts, correct?</p> <p>19 A. Yes, 12/3/2018, yes.</p> <p>20 Q. And at this point, he has been</p> <p>21 diagnosed with Stage 3A hepatocellular</p> <p>22 carcinoma, correct?</p> <p>23 A. Yes.</p> <p>24 Q. What does Stage 3A hepatocellular</p> <p>25 carcinoma indicate?</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 323</p> <p>1 Q. And is that the first time that</p> <p>2 we've seen the lab actually say that his</p> <p>3 throm- -- that his platelet count was abnormal?</p> <p>4 A. I think that's the case. Yeah. If</p> <p>5 I recall -- I'm trying to recall the reference.</p> <p>6 Yeah. I think in the November 2015 one we</p> <p>7 looked at together when it was 137 -- I can't</p> <p>8 even recall what the reference range was for</p> <p>9 that lab.</p> <p>10 Q. Okay.</p> <p>11 A. Was that one 1- -- 140?</p> <p>12 Q. That one was 130. The one where</p> <p>13 his platelets were 174, the lower limit of</p> <p>14 normal was 140.</p> <p>15 A. Gotcha. Yes. Then I would -- I</p> <p>16 would agree with you. This is the first time</p> <p>17 that the lab has flagged this as abnormal.</p> <p>18 Q. And the doctor, his treating --</p> <p>19 scratch that.</p> <p>20 Mr. Roberts' treating physician is</p> <p>21 not considering him thrombocytopenic until his</p> <p>22 lab is actually abnormal, correct?</p> <p>23 A. Yeah, that seems to be the case.</p> <p>24 And perhaps that's why, you know, this is the</p> <p>25 time when, you know, thrombocytopenia is</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 325</p> <p>1 A. This indicates that he does not</p> <p>2 have early stage HCC. This is an HCC that is</p> <p>3 generally beyond transplant criteria.</p> <p>4 I'll say that, you know, in our</p> <p>5 practice we -- we typically use a different</p> <p>6 staging schema these days. It's possible</p> <p>7 that -- you know, I think in 2018, perhaps, a</p> <p>8 different nomenclature was commonly used.</p> <p>9 These days we used something called</p> <p>10 the BCLC staging, the Barcelona Clinic Liver</p> <p>11 Cancer criteria staging; but I see it's not</p> <p>12 framed in that fashion here. This is something</p> <p>13 called the NCCN staging.</p> <p>14 So I can't recall, like, the</p> <p>15 specific delineations of thresholds that move</p> <p>16 someone from Stage 3A, Stage 3B. But generally</p> <p>17 speaking, this is not an early stage</p> <p>18 hepatocellular carcinoma, and it's not one that</p> <p>19 can be, you know, generally cured with liver</p> <p>20 transplantation, unfortunately.</p> <p>21 Q. What was the other staging that you</p> <p>22 talked about that can be used?</p> <p>23 A. It's called the BCLC staging. It's</p> <p>24 in my expert report. Just checking to see if</p> <p>25 I -- yeah. I reference this on page 16 of my</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 326</p> <p>1 expert report if it's of interest, but it's 2 called the Barcelona Liver -- sorry, Barcelona 3 Clinic Liver Cancer classification. That is 4 really the state-of-the-art classification 5 schema that's used for -- for staging HCC in 6 the modern era, like the current era of 7 practice. It also helps inform management and 8 treatment of HCCs of different stages. 9 Q. And when did BCLC become will the 10 common staging to use? 11 A. Let me tell you. So the most 12 recent iteration of the BCLC, the one that we 13 use currently, it's relatively recent. So this 14 was published in the Journal of Hepatology in 15 2022. The first author is, I think it's Marta 16 Reig, R-E-I-G. It's a 2022 publication with 17 the current -- the current BCLC staging 18 criteria, which I understand postdates this 19 note. 20 Q. And does Stage 3A correspond to any 21 BCLC? 22 A. Yeah. I -- I mean, I'd have to 23 look specifically to confirm, but I'm fairly 24 certain that this would correspond to a BCLC 25 Stage B hepatocellular carcinoma.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 328</p> <p>1 increased a little bit from the last platelet 2 we had at the time of his cancer diagnosis, 3 correct? 4 A. Yes. It is slightly higher, I 5 think, than the previous one we looked at 6 together. 7 Q. Do you have any explanation for why 8 it would have increased some at this point? 9 A. Sure. Sorry. What was the 10 previous -- I'm trying to remember the degree 11 of change. Let's see if I can find that. All 12 right. 13 So it was one -- in 2015 it was 14 that. So ins 2016 it was 127. I think that's 15 the last one we reviewed. 16 Is that your recollection as well? 17 Sorry. I don't mean to interrogate 18 you. 19 Q. No, no. You're fine. We -- we did 20 review that one, yes. 21 A. Okay. Regardless, I mean, yes. 22 It's changing on the order of maybe 20 points 23 or so or maybe less. 24 Yeah. So I think I mentioned 25 before that, you know, platelet counts, they</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 327</p> <p>1 Q. And do you see here where the 2 doctor says, "The CBC results were reviewed, 3 and counts were noted to be within normal 4 limits"? 5 A. Yes, I see that. 6 Q. And that -- that would indicate 7 that this physician, his treating physician, 8 believes that his platelets are within normal 9 limits on 12/3/2018, correct? 10 A. Yeah. That's what this statement 11 says. I would need to see what the CBC 12 actually is. I don't know if they have the 13 platelet count there reported or other values. 14 Q. Right here, 142. 15 So his treating physician is 16 considering a 142 platelet count from this lab 17 to be normal, correct? 18 A. That's -- that appears to be their 19 interpretation. It may be the case that this 20 lab similarly has a lower end of normal, maybe 21 140 or something where it doesn't flag it as 22 abnormal. But again, to hepatologists like 23 myself, that is abnormal. It is still 24 thrombocytopenia. 25 Q. And his platelets have now</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 329</p> <p>1 can fluctuate very commonly based on a lot of 2 different factors. 3 So, you know, for instance, time of 4 day is one factor. I mean, if you check 5 someone's platelet count in the afternoon, it 6 tends to be a little bit higher than in the 7 morning. Things can vary based on your 8 hydration status. So if you're more 9 dehydrated, your platelet count will be usually 10 a little bit higher because of something called 11 hemoconcentration. 12 Or if you have -- if you're 13 infected, that's a stress state that can drive 14 the platelet count a little bit higher. There 15 are certain medications, like, you know, 16 Prednisone that can cause something called 17 demargination that drives the platelet count 18 higher. There's lots and lots of things 19 that -- that can cause platelet counts to 20 fluctuate from one lab test to another, which 21 is why, you know, again, I keep emphasizing the 22 importance of looking at trends in platelet 23 counts and not really relying on one particular 24 instance. 25 You know, to me, this is -- this is</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 330</p> <p>1 a fluctuation that, to me, is still abnormal.  2 It's still low. It's not dramatically  3 different, I wouldn't say, from his prior  4 platelet count that we reviewed together; but,  5 you know, at this time he's, you know, he's  6 certainly sicker. He probably has, you know,  7 some degree of stress response that's occurring  8 in the setting of his somewhat advanced cancer  9 at this stage. So it's not unusual to see the  10 platelet count come up a little bit in that  11 setting.  12 Q. So would you consider the 20-point  13 variation to kind of just be in the normal  14 variation that you would see from test to test.  15 A. Yeah --  16 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  17 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry.  18 Yeah. It doesn't strike me as  19 unusual. It doesn't really change any of  20 my opinions about why the platelet count  21 is -- is -- continues to be low in my  22 view.  23 So yeah. This is -- this is a  24 fluctuation that doesn't really have much  25 clinical significance in my opinion.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 332</p> <p>1 record, correct?  2 THE WITNESS: I apologize.  3 MS. ROSE: I'm sorry. I just --  4 you said it's a 2019, and then --  5 BY MR. VAUGHN:  6 Q. I think she was probably  7 interrupting you because you said that he had  8 ascites at this time.  9 Did he have ascites at this time in  10 December of 2018?  11 A. No, no. He did not. I apologize.  12 I got mixed up with the year. I know in 2019  13 he had ascites, yeah. Let -- let me -- allow  14 me to correct that. I apologize.  15 Yeah. At this time he did not have  16 ascites. This is -- this is 2018.  17 So yeah. I mean, it's hard to mean  18 to determination of, you know, is the portal  19 hypertension better or worse. But I -- he  20 doesn't really have any reasons for it to be  21 better. So it's likely that his portal  22 hypertension is a little bit worse. But he is  23 in a higher state of kind of basal stress in  24 the setting of -- of having this cancer.  25 So it's not unusual to see platelet</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 331</p> <p>1 BY MR. VAUGHN:  2 Q. Would it mean that his portal  3 hypertension is doing better at this point?  4 A. No, I wouldn't say that. In  5 fact -- sorry. This 20- -- this is December  6 2019, right?  7 Q. Uh-huh.  8 A. I apologize. I was looking for one  9 thing in my note.  10 So it's actually -- it's very clear  11 that his portal hypertension is worse at this  12 time because at this point in his history, he  13 has developed decompensated cirrhosis. He has  14 manifested ascites as a clinical symptom of his  15 cirrhosis, which he --  16 MS. ROSE: Can I -- I'm -- I'm  17 sorry. I feel like there's some confusion  18 because I feel like you both just said  19 this was a 2019 record.  20 Are we still looking at -- I'm  21 sorry. I don't mean to interrupt.  22 But are we still looking at --  23 MR. VAUGHN: I haven't changed the  24 exhibit.  25 MS. ROSE: Oh, so it's a 2018</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 333</p> <p>1 fluctuations, you know, in his this range. And  2 I think that even shortly after this one --  3 this is from 12/3 -- you know, as -- as an  4 illustration he has labs checked on again 12/18  5 of 2018, and his platelet count is 126.  6 So this does fluctuate, and, you  7 know, you're trying to get a sense of the  8 trends and the general range where it is  9 currently. So I don't read too much into this  10 isolated platelet count bumping a little bit  11 relative to the previous value.  12 Q. But you do read into it bumping  13 down a little bit when it does?  14 A. No, I don't. I don't. I -- I --  15 like I said, I'm just -- I highlight that just  16 to show you it can fluctuate up and down. If  17 the trend over time is -- it is gradually  18 dropping lower and lower. You know, I think  19 126 might have been, for instance, like, a new  20 low value for him.  21 But in my determination, I've  22 already -- it's already established that he has  23 cirrhosis and portal hypertension. So, you  24 know, to me, perseverating on the platelet  25 count is not as relative as managing the</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 334</p> <p>1 clinical symptoms and the cancer at this stage.  2 It's not really disputed that he  3 has cirrhosis and portal hypertension by  4 anybody at this point. And so the platelet  5 count is, you know, it's not really the most  6 important thing in his record in my view.  7 Q. Are the platelet counts important  8 prior to this diagnosis?  9 A. Yeah. I think they're -- they were  10 very important. I mean, they're important, of  11 course. I think the area in his record where I  12 think they're probably most important are in  13 facilitating and understanding of when he  14 likely had cirrhosis and what should have  15 helped prompt him to have been evaluated by,  16 ideally, a hepatologist to try to establish the  17 diagnosis. And then trying to establish, you  18 know, and understand what degree of portal  19 hypertension he may have.  20 At this point it's very clear that  21 he has evidence of portal hypertension, the  22 splenomegaly, the recanalized umbilical vein.  23 So, you know, I have an  24 understanding already of why his platelet count  25 is in this range. So sure, the platelet count</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 336</p> <p>1 Mr. Roberts', last dose of NDMA-contaminated  2 Valsartan with HCTZ was filled on 6/13/2018?  3 A. Yes. That -- yeah. That appears  4 to be the case from this document.  5 Q. And it was a 90-day fill, correct?  6 A. Yes.  7 Q. And 90 days after 6/13/2018 would  8 put us somewhere around the middle of September  9 2018?  10 A. Yes, that sounds about right.  11 Q. And his next CBC his platelets went  12 up, correct?  13 A. Yes, his next CBC, the platelets  14 are up a little bit.  15 Q. And we discussed earlier how HCTZ  16 can impact platelets, correct?  17 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  18 THE WITNESS: You showed me a case  19 report from 40 years ago that, you know,  20 that basically made, you know, the  21 observation that somebody who was started  22 on HCTZ was observed to have a platelet  23 count that went down. And then they  24 stopped it, and it went back up a little  25 bit.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 335</p> <p>1 may continue to trend down gradually; but if it  2 were to go up a little bit, I wouldn't suddenly  3 say that, okay, his portal hypertension is gone  4 because that's not the way that cirrhosis  5 pathophysiology works.  6 Q. Did you look in his pharmacy  7 records to see if any medications were dis- --  8 scratch that.  9 Did you review Mr. Roberts'  10 pharmacy records to see if any medications were  11 discontinued right before his platelet count  12 increased?  13 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  14 THE WITNESS: As before, I reviewed  15 his -- his, you know, medications  16 throughout his course. But, you know, I  17 can't recall specifically if there was a  18 medication that was stopped, you know,  19 prior to this one. But I'm happy to  20 review that with you.  21 BY MR. VAUGHN:  22 Q. Okay. Let's go back to Exhibit 11,  23 which was his pharmacy records. And let's see  24 here.  25 Would you agree with me that his,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 337</p> <p>1 And, you know, I apologize. Just  2 to add one more parenthetical, yeah, as I  3 mentioned a moment ago, the subsequent  4 platelet count that was checked very  5 shortly afterwards was, once again, 126.  6 So, you know, if the implication  7 that you might be suggesting is that  8 stopping the HCTZ is why the platelet  9 count went up by, you know, 15 or 16  10 points, that would not be a viable  11 explanation given that, you know, only,  12 you know, two weeks later the platelet  13 count is back to 126 while he's still off  14 the medication.  15 So I don't -- I don't view that to  16 be, you know, compelling.  17 BY MR. VAUGHN:  18 Q. Did you do any research in coming  19 to your expert opinions if NDMA could cause the  20 spleen to enlarge?  21 A. That's a good question.  22 I don't recall coming across  23 studies that specifically were investigating  24 NDMA exposure and spleen size.  25 MR. VAUGHN: Kathryn, can you drop</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 338</p> <p>1 in 2008 WHO for Exhibit 16.  2 MS. AVILA: Yes. It's in there.  3 It's Exhibit 16.  4 (Whereupon, Exhibit 16, Document  5 entitled "N-Nitrosodimethylamine in  6 Drinking-water, Background Document for  7 Development of WHO Guidelines for  8 Drinking-water Quality", was marked for  9 identification.)  10 BY MR. VAUGHN:  11 Q. All right. Doctor, this is from  12 the WHO.  13 Do you know what the WHO is?  14 A. Yes. It's the World Health  15 Organization.  16 Q. Okay. And they put this out in  17 2008 called N-Nitrosodimethylamine in  18 Drinking-water.  19 A. Okay.  20 Q. Have you seen this document before?  21 A. I'm not sure if I saw this specific  22 one. I may have. I did -- I did review  23 some -- I certainly reviewed a number, you  24 know, several different NDMA-related  25 publications from WHO. I can't immediately</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 340</p> <p>1 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.  2 THE WITNESS: Yeah. So -- so the  3 statement here, it's actually not  4 commenting on enlargement of organs. It's  5 talking about congestion. That doesn't,  6 you know, necessarily mean that there's  7 going to be enlargement of an organ.  8 But, you know, I acknowledge, you  9 know, I'd have to review the study, the  10 particles to understand the methodology.  11 But I take them -- I take them at their  12 word in this report that with high dose  13 NDMA exposure, if they see evidence of  14 increased blood flow in different organs,  15 I don't have any intrinsic, you know,  16 reason to doubt that in -- in this study  17 in rodents.  18 BY MR. VAUGHN:  19 Q. And you say that you would need to  20 review the study.  21 You didn't review this study prior  22 to coming to your expert opinions, correct?  23 A. I don't recall the specific study.  24 It's very possible that I did come across it,  25 but I'd have to see that study -- I'd have to</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 339</p> <p>1 recall if I saw this specific one.  2 Q. If we go to page 8, I believe, it's  3 page 16 of the PDF.  4 A. Okay. 16?  5 Q. Yeah. Do you see here where the  6 World Health Organization says, "In addition to  7 effects in the liver, congestion, excessive  8 blood, fluid content in a variety of organs,  9 i.e. kidneys, lung, spleen, and myocardium, has  10 been reported following examination of rats  11 receiving NDMA."  12 Were you aware of that?  13 A. Yeah. I don't recall coming across  14 this, you know, specifically. But just kind of  15 reading the full context here, you know, this  16 looks like it's from an animal study of rats  17 who were receiving what seems like an  18 exceptionally high dose of NDMA of, you know,  19 3.8 milligrams per kilogram per day, which is  20 an extraordinarily high dose relative to  21 exposures, you know, that have been observed in  22 human studies and certainly orders of magnitude  23 higher than what Mr. Roberts was exposed to.  24 Q. And so are you disagreeing that  25 NDMA can cause the spleen to enlarge?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 341</p> <p>1 look through it again to jog my memory.  2 There were many different studies,  3 obviously, that I reviewed. I cited a large  4 number of studies. It's hard to immediately  5 recall each one of them in detail.  6 Q. And just a few minutes ago, you  7 testified that splenomegaly was caused by  8 congestion or excessive fluid, correct?  9 A. Yes. I did -- I explained that  10 congestion in the setting of elevated portal  11 pressures can lead to growth of the spleen.  12 So I -- I use the term "congestion"  13 to facilitate an understanding of what high  14 pressures can do, but that's not meant to imply  15 that congestion in all cases in the absence of  16 elevated -- elevated pressures may translate to  17 enlargement of the spleen. I was describing  18 that specifically in the context of portal  19 hypertension and cirrhosis.  20 Q. And these are rats that they gave  21 NDMA to. They only gave it to them for 1 to 12  22 weeks, right?  23 A. Yes. They gave it to rats for 1 to  24 12 weeks.  25 Q. And Mr. Roberts was taking NDMA for</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 342</p> <p>1 approximately two years, correct?</p> <p>2 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>3 THE WITNESS: Yes, he was taking</p> <p>4 NDMA for approximately two years. But the</p> <p>5 two, I think, important points I -- I</p> <p>6 would just highlight very briefly are,</p> <p>7 again, that the magnitude dose exposure</p> <p>8 is -- is very, very different here; and</p> <p>9 the second important point that I think</p> <p>10 actually has not been touched upon in any</p> <p>11 of the depositions I've reviewed from</p> <p>12 toxicologists, et cetera, is that the</p> <p>13 lifespan of a rat is very different than a</p> <p>14 lifespan of a human.</p> <p>15 You know, rodent lifespans are on</p> <p>16 the order of two years. So one to -- so,</p> <p>17 you know, three weeks of exposure --</p> <p>18 sorry. Three months of exposure 12 weeks</p> <p>19 to, you know, in a rodent study, that's</p> <p>20 equivalent to potentially more than a</p> <p>21 decade of exposure in a human. So you</p> <p>22 can't translate time for rodents one to</p> <p>23 one to humans.</p> <p>24 Yeah. At the top of our</p> <p>25 deposition, I highlighted that the FDA</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 344</p> <p>1 used -- you know, what the role is in the</p> <p>2 scientific process to understand the relevance</p> <p>3 of a drug or a new exposure and how that may or</p> <p>4 may not translate to humans.</p> <p>5 So I'm relying on my perspective</p> <p>6 with that background, but -- but that's, you</p> <p>7 know, that's my understanding of why you cannot</p> <p>8 simply take a multi-week exposure in -- in a</p> <p>9 rat and say that the same multi-week exposure</p> <p>10 should have the impact in a human.</p> <p>11 Q. And you didn't give that expert</p> <p>12 opinion in your report, did you?</p> <p>13 A. I did not give that expert opinion</p> <p>14 in my report. The reason I bring it up is</p> <p>15 because I reviewed the deposition of</p> <p>16 Dr. Siddiqui this week where she offered that</p> <p>17 opinion. So I'm trying to be responsive to</p> <p>18 what the plaintiff expert witness stated in her</p> <p>19 report.</p> <p>20 I -- I recall specifically reading</p> <p>21 her deposition that, you know, she is saying</p> <p>22 that, you know, in -- in rodents over the</p> <p>23 course of weeks' long exposure -- and actually,</p> <p>24 I think that -- my recollection was it's really</p> <p>25 more in the order of, like, maybe three to six</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 343</p> <p>1 understands this; and that's why they</p> <p>2 frame their dose threshold exposure for</p> <p>3 NDMA in terms of a lifetime of human</p> <p>4 exposure over 70 years.</p> <p>5 So it's -- it's a major fallacy to</p> <p>6 try to translate a time course of exposure</p> <p>7 in a rat to being equivalent to a time</p> <p>8 course of exposure in a human. Three to</p> <p>9 six months of exposure in a rat is decades</p> <p>10 of exposure time in a human. So I need to</p> <p>11 make that point really, really clear.</p> <p>12 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>13 Q. Are you a toxicologist?</p> <p>14 A. No. I've stated multiple times I'm</p> <p>15 not a toxicologist, but I am a clinician. I'm</p> <p>16 a clinician scientist. You know, I'm</p> <p>17 acquainted with, you know, reviewing animal</p> <p>18 literature, you know, to an extent in the</p> <p>19 course of my, you know, my practice as a</p> <p>20 clinician and as a clinician scientist. And I</p> <p>21 understand these principles.</p> <p>22 You know, we get educated about</p> <p>23 these things in medical school, you know, when</p> <p>24 we learn about animal literature and how --</p> <p>25 what the context in which animal literature is</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 345</p> <p>1 months on the earlier side on the animal</p> <p>2 literature, you might see an association</p> <p>3 between NDMA and liver cancer.</p> <p>4 So I'm responding to, you know, the</p> <p>5 plaintiff expert witness's statement, which,</p> <p>6 you know, she didn't offer that opinion, to my</p> <p>7 recollection, in her initial report. This came</p> <p>8 out in her deposition.</p> <p>9 So I'm specifically offering that</p> <p>10 opinion in response to hers.</p> <p>11 Q. And did you produce any literature</p> <p>12 to support that opinion before this deposition?</p> <p>13 A. No, I did not. I mean, I read her</p> <p>14 deposition, I think, yesterday; and -- but I'm</p> <p>15 not relying on literature that hasn't already,</p> <p>16 you know, been disclosed. I'm happy to -- to</p> <p>17 offer that. If necessary, I'm happy to review</p> <p>18 this and supply literature if it's helpful.</p> <p>19 But I'm relying actually on, you</p> <p>20 know, the FDA-related documents to -- as an</p> <p>21 illustration of this because the FDA very</p> <p>22 clearly states in their industry guidance</p> <p>23 regarding NDMA and the threshold levels that</p> <p>24 these are the dose exposure levels for a human</p> <p>25 lifespan over 70 years, where they would expect</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 346</p> <p>1 to see one additional cancer per 100,000 2 individuals with that exposure. And that's 3 translated from -- from animal studies. 4 So the reason why they extend it 5 over 70 years is because the lifespan of a 6 rodent is about roughly two years, and they 7 basically do calculations, you know, from the 8 dose exposures in animal studies. They set a 9 conservative margin, and they translate that to 10 a human lifespan. 11 So that's why the -- the FDA 12 doesn't say this dose exposure for a period of 13 weeks. It's a period of decades, decades. 14 So I'm trying to contextualize 15 these documents that I think all of us have 16 reviewed related to the FDA. 17 Q. What was the highest level of NDMA 18 that the FDA was aware of in Valsartan pills? 19 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 20 THE WITNESS: I'd have to review -- 21 you know, we can look at whether the 22 toxicology reports -- I think Dr. Sawyer 23 gave the ranges. You know, I can't, you 24 know, give you off the top of my head, 25 like, what the exact number was for the</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 348</p> <p>1 BY MR. VAUGHN: 2 Q. Do you know if any of the Valsartan 3 pills that Mr. Roberts ingested had higher 4 levels of NDMA in it than the FDA was aware of? 5 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 6 (Whereupon, Daniel Nigh joined the 7 deposition.) 8 THE WITNESS: I understand that, 9 you know, Mr. Roberts' alleged exposure in 10 some of the NDMA-contaminated Valsartan 11 pills is above the FDA threshold limit. 12 BY MR. VAUGHN: 13 Q. It's a- -- they're all -- it's al; 14 above the threshold limit. 15 But are you aware if any of his 16 pills had more NDMA in it than the FDA even 17 realized was in any of the Valsartan pills? 18 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. And 19 it's going outside the scope of his expert 20 report. 21 THE WITNESS: Yeah. Like I said, 22 I'm not privy to, you know, internal 23 company documents from ZHP related to what 24 they did or did not know related NDMA 25 content in their pills.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 347</p> <p>1 highest. 2 But, you know, it's in the range 3 of, if I'm just trying to recall -- you 4 know, 20 micrograms was one of the higher 5 end estimates for Valsartan pills, you 6 know, for certain pharmaceutical 7 companies. It varied by -- by 8 pharmaceutical company. 9 BY MR. VAUGHN: 10 Q. Which pharmaceutical company had 11 the highest levels of NDMA in their Valsartan? 12 A. I believe that it was the -- the 13 defendant company. 14 Q. The ZHP? 15 A. Yes, I believe so. 16 Q. Do you know if ZHP's internal 17 testing showed levels of NDMA higher in 18 Valsartan than the FDA was aware of? 19 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 20 THE WITNESS: No, I was not privy 21 to, you know, internal company documents 22 or reports, you know, in formulating my 23 specific causation for this -- this -- 24 this case. 25</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 349</p> <p>1 So I -- I don't know about that. I 2 haven't reviewed those, you know, 3 pertaining to specific causation for 4 Mr. Roberts. 5 BY MR. VAUGHN: 6 Q. My question, though, is specific to 7 Mr. Roberts. 8 Are you aware if any of the pills 9 that he ingested had more NDMA in it than the 10 FDA thought was the highest levels in 11 Valsartan? 12 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. And 13 again, this is outside the scope. What 14 the FDA knew or thought -- 15 MR. VAUGHN: If he wants to give an 16 opinion on the risk level that the FDA is 17 saying, then it is relevant. 18 MS. ROSE: I -- I don't think 19 that's what he's saying, but okay. I -- 20 I -- just don't see how he has any 21 knowledge of this or is offering any 22 opinion. 23 MR. VAUGHN: Then he can say he has 24 no knowledge. That's fine if he says he 25 doesn't know.</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 350</p> <p>1 THE WITNESS: Yeah. And I mean, 2 that's what I've stated. I'm not privy to 3 these documents. I have no knowledge of 4 that. I know what's been reported in 5 terms of the range of NDMA con- -- you 6 know, contamination. That was 7 potential -- potentially identified in 8 those Valsartan pills. 9 If there was some internal company 10 documents, you know, stating that there 11 was potentially higher exposures, I'm not 12 privy to those documents. I haven't 13 reviewed those. 14 BY MR. VAUGHN: 15 Q. Okay. Earlier in your answer, you 16 said, "I understand Mr. Roberts' alleged 17 exposure to some NDMA-contaminated Valsartan 18 pills." 19 What do you mean by "alleged 20 exposure"? 21 A. The exposures that are -- you know, 22 there's -- I say alleged because there's 23 uncertainty in the actual dose exposure of NDMA 24 in a particular pill. 25 You know, I think we acknowledge</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 352</p> <p>1 A. Sorry. 2 Q. If those levels existed for the 3 pills that Mr. Roberts actually ingested, is 4 that something that you would want to see in 5 coming to your opinions? 6 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 7 THE WITNESS: So, again, my honest 8 impression of this case is it really would 9 not materially change my opinion and 10 conclusions about the case. 11 You know, I think I have -- you 12 know, there's very clear reasons in my 13 opinion why, NDMA, even if he had 14 hypothetically been exposed to higher 15 doses, could not have been the cause of 16 his hepatocellular carcinoma. 17 So I don't think it is necessarily 18 relevant to the scope of -- of my role as, 19 again, not a toxicologist. I'm 20 commenting -- commenting on the 21 plausibility that NDMA-contaminated 22 Valsartan could have been plausibly been 23 the factor that caused Mr. Roberts to 24 develop HCC. 25 My opinion does not actually</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 351</p> <p>1 that we don't know specifically what the dose 2 was that he was exposed to, nor do we 3 necessarily know, you know, to what extent he's 4 adherent with medications. There are variables 5 that impact our assessment of what his actual 6 dose exposure was. 7 I don't deny that he filled 8 prescriptions for Valsartan that were 9 NDMA-contaminated based on, you know, the batch 10 lots and things like this. But I don't -- I 11 can't -- there ' a lot of uncertainty in terms 12 of what is his actual cumulative dose exposure. 13 Q. And ZHP's counsel didn't provide 14 you with any calculations that ZHP did on what 15 those does levels would have been in those 16 pills? 17 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 18 THE WITNESS: Yeah. You know, the 19 answer's the same. I don't have any 20 internal, you know, company documents 21 related to, you know, what they -- what 22 they thought the NDMA levels were in their 23 pills. Only what -- 24 BY MR. VAUGHN: 25 Q. If those --</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 353</p> <p>1 change depending on even if he was exposed 2 to a higher dose. There are very clear 3 reasons why it could not have been the 4 NDMA. 5 I'm happy to articulate that in 6 more detail if you'd like, but it's in my 7 expert report, of course. But even if I 8 had that data, it would not change my 9 opinion. 10 BY MR. VAUGHN: 11 Q. So regardless of how much NDMA 12 Mr. Roberts was exposed to, it wouldn't change 13 your opinion? 14 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 15 Misstates the witness testimony. 16 THE WITNESS: Yeah. What I'm 17 relying on is, you know, my opinion is he 18 likely already had hepatocellular 19 carcinoma when he was first exposed to 20 NDMA. I -- I provide some very clear 21 evidence of this in my expert report. You 22 know, there's multiple ways of looking at 23 this. 24 But among them are just looking at 25 very simple tumor volume doubling times.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 354</p> <p>1 You know, we talked about the stage of  2 cancer that he was diagnosed with. It's  3 really important to highlight that when he  4 was diagnosed in, you know, April -- you  5 know, July/April of 2018, he did not have  6 early stage hepatocellular carcinoma. He  7 had multiple lesions. There were two  8 lesions that were clear -- clearly  9 LI-RADS 5 lesions that were, you know,  10 HCC, the largest of which, from my  11 recollection, was 5.8 centimeters in  12 diameter.  13 You don't get a 5.8-centimeter  14 diameter HCC overnight. That does not  15 occur quickly. That takes a long time to  16 get there, to that size. And fortunately,  17 this is something that's been studied in  18 great detail across many studies. There's  19 a lot of interest in understanding growth  20 rates of HCC so we can understand what to  21 expect in patients and how to  22 prognosticate.  23 And in my expert report, you know,  24 I cite the literature, and I give the  25 different ranges, the average tumor volume</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 356</p> <p>1 BY MR. VAUGHN:  2 Q. Understood. And I was planning to  3 get to it if we had time in the deposition.  4 What's the fastest growth rate for  5 HCC?  6 A. Yeah. So, you know, we look at  7 this mostly in terms of tumor volume doubling  8 time. I'm pulling up my report to give you  9 very precise numbers.  10 Okay. So tumor volume doubling  11 time, again, these are -- these estimates are  12 aggregated. It's actually coming from a  13 meta-analysis of many different studies to get  14 as accurate of representation of the range of  15 growth rates as possible.  16 The most -- so if you take the  17 95-percent kind of confidence interval in terms  18 of one extreme to the other, the most sort of  19 aggressive growth rates are on the scale of  20 3.9 months for tumor volume doubling time.  21 And so I have table where I kind of  22 go through these calculations. The average is  23 about 4.6 months for tumor volume doubling  24 times, and the slower one are 5.3 months of  25 tumor volume doubling time.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 355</p> <p>1 doubling time, the extreme cases of very  2 aggressive growth and -- and very slow  3 growth. And I ran simulations for all of  4 those.  5 And no matter what assumption you  6 take, even if I assumed the most  7 aggressive form of hepatocellular  8 carcinoma with the fastest growth rates  9 that are observed in -- in -- you know, in  10 multiple observational studies,  11 Mr. Roberts would have already had HCC in  12 his liver prior to the time he was first  13 exposed to NDMA-contaminated Valsartan.  14 So there's no plausible way you can  15 say that NDMA, regardless of the dose,  16 could have caused it if it's already  17 there. So the temporality is -- is a  18 really key point in this case and one that  19 we didn't really talk about explicitly.  20 But I have to highlight it in the  21 context of this to explain why my opinion  22 doesn't change. Even if he had,  23 hypothetically, had a higher dose exposure  24 to NDMA, my view is that his cancer was  25 already there.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 357</p> <p>1 Q. So 3.9 months is the quickest  2 doubling time of HCC?  3 A. Tumor volume doubling time, yes.  4 Q. Is it your opinion that NDMA cannot  5 cause cirrhosis?  6 A. So I think, you know, in -- in  7 animal literature, you know, at a sufficiently  8 high dose, you know, I do think that NDMA can  9 likely cause hepatic fibrosis and likely  10 cirrhosis, you know, in, you know, rodent  11 studies, for instance. But I don't think  12 that's been demonstrated to any sufficient  13 degree in humans.  14 Q. Did you search for that?  15 A. Yes.  16 Q. What -- where -- what did you  17 search?  18 A. Yeah. So I had a range of  19 different searches. You know, I looked for,  20 you know, NDMA, you know, liver fibrosis,  21 liver, obviously hepatocellular carcinoma. I  22 looked, you know, nitrosamine, you know, liver  23 cirrhosis, hepatocellular carcinoma.  24 I did this specifically because in  25 the -- the plaintiff expert witness report, she</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 358</p> <p>1 made the claim that NDMA could have caused the</p> <p>2 cirrhosis. So I -- so I did look into this</p> <p>3 specifically. Obviously, I first started in</p> <p>4 the context of NDMA-contaminated Valsartan to</p> <p>5 try to be as specific to the case as possible,</p> <p>6 and then, you know, when I didn't really find</p> <p>7 any scientifically compelling evidence that</p> <p>8 NDMA-contaminated Valsartan could plausibly</p> <p>9 cause cirrhosis, I -- I broadened my search to</p> <p>10 look at different nitrosamine-related studies.</p> <p>11 Q. And on page 20 of your expert</p> <p>12 report, you said there's no scientific evidence</p> <p>13 to substantiate that NDMA is a cause of</p> <p>14 cirrhosis, correct?</p> <p>15 A. All right. Page 28, you said?</p> <p>16 Q. Page 20. Here. I can screen share</p> <p>17 to help you?</p> <p>18 A. I'm just trying to find the exact</p> <p>19 quote.</p> <p>20 Q. There we go. Right here: "No</p> <p>21 scientific evidence to substantiate NDMA causes</p> <p>22 cirrhosis."</p> <p>23 A. Yes. And it -- the context here</p> <p>24 I'm referring to -- she's talking about in the</p> <p>25 context of Mr. Roberts' HCC. So implicit here</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 360</p> <p>1 I -- I think I may have scrolled through again</p> <p>2 sometime in the past, probably, ten days.</p> <p>3 Q. Did you see it before you came to</p> <p>4 your expert opinions in this case, before you</p> <p>5 submitted a report?</p> <p>6 A. Yes, I -- i believe I reviewed</p> <p>7 this, you know, as well as other kind of, you</p> <p>8 know, kind of regular, you know, documents from</p> <p>9 other large institutions like the WHO, IARC. I</p> <p>10 reviewed a lot of that initially in the context</p> <p>11 of writing my expert report, but I did take</p> <p>12 another passthrough of elements of this</p> <p>13 probably, like I said, in the last ten days or</p> <p>14 so.</p> <p>15 Q. And did you see any evidence in</p> <p>16 here that NDMA would cause cirrhosis?</p> <p>17 A. You'd have to point me to specific</p> <p>18 areas to refresh my memory. It's hard to keep</p> <p>19 track of what was in which document, but...</p> <p>20 Q. No problem. Let me see.</p> <p>21 A. Yeah. I appreciate that.</p> <p>22 Q. All right. So it's -- PDF page 41</p> <p>23 is where I'm at, where it's talking about</p> <p>24 hepatic.</p> <p>25 And "hepatic" means liver, correct?</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 359</p> <p>1 is that I'm talking about the context for a</p> <p>2 human patient.</p> <p>3 Q. Okay.</p> <p>4 A. Yeah.</p> <p>5 MR. VAUGHN: Kathryn, can we do</p> <p>6 2023 United States Health and Human</p> <p>7 Services. This is going to be Exhibit 17.</p> <p>8 (Whereupon, Exhibit 17, Document</p> <p>9 titled, "Toxicological Profile for</p> <p>10 N-Nitrosodimethylamine (NDMA)," dated</p> <p>11 April 2023, was marked for</p> <p>12 identification.)</p> <p>13 MS. AVILA: It should be in there</p> <p>14 now.</p> <p>15 MR. VAUGHN: Okay.</p> <p>16 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>17 Q. All right. Doctor, this is an</p> <p>18 April 2023 toxicological profile on NDMA that</p> <p>19 was put out by the United States Department of</p> <p>20 Health and Human Services along with the Agency</p> <p>21 for Toxic Substances and Disease Registry.</p> <p>22 Have you seen this document before?</p> <p>23 A. Yes, I have seen this before.</p> <p>24 Q. And when -- when did you see this?</p> <p>25 A. I believe I saw this -- you know,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 361</p> <p>1 A. Yes.</p> <p>2 Q. Okay.</p> <p>3 A. I'm sorry. You said -- 41, you</p> <p>4 said? Oh, I'm sorry. 40 -- PDF page 41.</p> <p>5 Q. That's where I'm at now. Sorry.</p> <p>6 That's where it starts on hepatic. That's</p> <p>7 where it starts talking about this study called</p> <p>8 Hidajat.</p> <p>9 You're familiar --</p> <p>10 A. Yes --</p> <p>11 Q. -- with Hidajat?</p> <p>12 A. Yes.</p> <p>13 Q. Okay. If we go down here first,</p> <p>14 it's talking about -- one second.</p> <p>15 So there's a case of automobile</p> <p>16 factory workers who were exposed to an unknown</p> <p>17 level of NDMA, and they became violently ill</p> <p>18 with jaundice.</p> <p>19 And they talk about some other</p> <p>20 ones. Five family members who consumed unknown</p> <p>21 quantities of NDMA and became -- in limine and</p> <p>22 became ill with nausea, vomiting, serum changes</p> <p>23 associated wit acute liver disease, as well as</p> <p>24 bleeding and slight-to-severe thrombocytopenia.</p> <p>25 Do you see that?</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 362</p> <p>1 A. Uh-huh. Yes, I see that.</p> <p>2 Q. These are humans that it's talking</p> <p>3 about, right?</p> <p>4 A. Yes. I do remember reviewing</p> <p>5 these. Thank you for showing me because I -- I</p> <p>6 recall these. Again, these are case reports</p> <p>7 from a long time ago. You know, from the '70s</p> <p>8 and the '80s. I think I may have reviewed more</p> <p>9 than these.</p> <p>10 And I recall another case report</p> <p>11 where someone had a toxic exposure to NDMA and</p> <p>12 likely other things, and on the autopsy there</p> <p>13 was cirrhosis. I remember seeing a report</p> <p>14 along those lines as well.</p> <p>15 So yeah. I acknowledge that those</p> <p>16 are humans that have been reported, but the</p> <p>17 issue again, you know, with case reports and</p> <p>18 case studies is that there's no ability to</p> <p>19 assess associations or magnitude of risk</p> <p>20 factors. There's no accounting of potential</p> <p>21 biases or -- or limitations.</p> <p>22 It's -- it's purely reporting</p> <p>23 through the lens of -- of the provider or</p> <p>24 whoever's running the case report, a series of</p> <p>25 events. They say that someone had NDMA</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 364</p> <p>1 just don't think it's strong enough, correct?</p> <p>2 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>3 THE WITNESS: I believe what I</p> <p>4 state is there's no scientific evidence to</p> <p>5 substantiate the claim. So what I'm</p> <p>6 referring there is there's no -- there's</p> <p>7 no -- there's no -- there's no evidence in</p> <p>8 the literature of sufficient quality to</p> <p>9 make a causal claim in humans between NDMA</p> <p>10 and cirrhosis. I'm not --</p> <p>11 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>12 Q. And you agree -- sorry.</p> <p>13 A. That's good.</p> <p>14 Q. And you agree that you can't give</p> <p>15 it to humans intentionally to study it,</p> <p>16 correct?</p> <p>17 A. Yes, I would agree with that.</p> <p>18 Q. And so would there ever be enough</p> <p>19 evidence for you for this association if you</p> <p>20 can't actually study it in humans?</p> <p>21 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>22 THE WITNESS: So it is possible, I</p> <p>23 think, to do a very high quality study</p> <p>24 using, you know, high quality causal</p> <p>25 inference methodology that, if</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 363</p> <p>1 exposure. Later they were found to have</p> <p>2 cirrhosis on autopsy or, you know, or they</p> <p>3 became ill. They were found to have jaundice.</p> <p>4 We know nothing about whether</p> <p>5 that's attributable to NDMA. We know nothing</p> <p>6 about, you know, whether or not they had</p> <p>7 preexisting cirrhosis or if they had</p> <p>8 significant alcohol use that led to cirrhosis,</p> <p>9 if they were taking other substances in</p> <p>10 addition to being exposed to NDMA.</p> <p>11 So you have to be very, very</p> <p>12 cautious in trying to translate something from</p> <p>13 a case report. And this is a theme I keep</p> <p>14 highlighting. But this is not compelling</p> <p>15 scientific evidence to establish causality in</p> <p>16 my view as a clinician -- scientist and a</p> <p>17 clinician between NDMA exposure and -- and</p> <p>18 cirrhosis.</p> <p>19 So that -- that's my view about</p> <p>20 these case reports. But yes, I've reviewed</p> <p>21 these. I've seen these case reports as well as</p> <p>22 others.</p> <p>23 Q. In your expert report, you said</p> <p>24 there's no scientific evidence.</p> <p>25 There's scientific evidence. You</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 365</p> <p>1 demonstrated consistently across multiple</p> <p>2 studies, that -- that I think could make a</p> <p>3 sufficient -- could meet a sufficient</p> <p>4 standard of evidence to make that claim.</p> <p>5 My opinion, though, is that we don't have</p> <p>6 such literature in humans to make that</p> <p>7 claim.</p> <p>8 But -- but yes. It would not</p> <p>9 require a randomized trial. I mean, I</p> <p>10 acknowledge that it would not be ethical</p> <p>11 to do a randomized control trial in</p> <p>12 humans. So we are reliant on</p> <p>13 observational studies, but you have to</p> <p>14 look at quality of individual</p> <p>15 observational studies and measure those</p> <p>16 very carefully when you're making this</p> <p>17 adjudication of is a causal inference</p> <p>18 warranted both generally and, of course,</p> <p>19 as applied specifically in this case to</p> <p>20 Mr. Roberts is what my -- my primary</p> <p>21 concern is.</p> <p>22 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>23 Q. And do you see on the next page</p> <p>24 where, then, United States Health and Human</p> <p>25 Services talks about two men who got liver</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 366</p> <p>1 cirrhosis after just using NDMA in a research 2 laboratory? 3 A. Yes. I think that's probably what 4 I was referring to when I was talking about the 5 case where on autopsy, you know, the case 6 reports where there was an NDMA exposure, and 7 then on autopsy there was cirrhosis. 8 But like I said, we don't know if 9 that cirrhosis was already present. Those -- 10 those individuals could have already had 11 cirrhosis from a multitude of different causes. 12 They happened to take NDMA in very, very high 13 doses or potentially other exposures in 14 addition to NDMA. And -- you know, and then it 15 might be an incidental finding on the autopsy 16 that there is cirrhosis. 17 There's no ability to directly 18 attribute causally that the NDMA in a case 19 report was the reason that these individuals 20 had cirrhosis. It's just not possible to make 21 that claim. 22 Q. Okay. That's the same thing you're 23 saying for Mr. Roberts is he already had 24 cirrhosis, so it couldn't have been NDMA that 25 caused it, right?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 368</p> <p>1 like, from the 1950s. I don't know what 2 type of research laboratory they worked 3 in. 4 Like I said, I'm not a basic 5 scientist, so I have no idea what the 6 specific context of this research lab was. 7 So I don't know. I don't know what the 8 plausible range was in that, and they 9 don't seem to specify it here. 10 And I think the other case study 11 you mentioned on the page that said an 12 unknown quantity of NDMA. So it may not 13 even be known. 14 But again, these are extremely old 15 case reports, and you have to be very 16 skeptical of particular very old case 17 reports where the quality of the data and 18 the reporting or what could have been a 19 adjudicated or identified was more -- more 20 limited back then. 21 So it's really, really difficult to 22 really find -- find anything that's really 23 concrete and useful from, you know, a 1954 24 case study. 25</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 367</p> <p>1 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 2 THE WITNESS: Well, I'm saying 3 multiple things. I'm saying from the 4 scientific literature, I don't even know 5 if it's -- there's not in any evidence in 6 the scientific literature to -- to 7 demonstrate that it's -- it's -- it's -- 8 it's causally linked at all in humans, 9 certainly at that relevant dose exposure, 10 to cause cirrhosis in humans. So that 11 evidence standard is not met. 12 But certainly in the specific case 13 of Mr. Roberts, as you know, it's very 14 clear that he already has cirrhosis at the 15 time he's first exposed. So obviously, 16 the NDMA could not have been the cause. I 17 mean, the cirrhosis was antecedent to his 18 first NDMA exposure. 19 BY MR. VAUGHN: 20 Q. How much NDMA do you think someone 21 just in the lab doing research would actually 22 be exposed to? 23 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 24 THE WITNESS: There's no way for me 25 to -- to know. I don't know. This is,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 369</p> <p>1 BY MR. VAUGHN: 2 Q. Do you know why people research 3 NDMA in the laboratory setting? 4 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 5 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I mean, in the 6 laboratory setting, you know, as I've 7 already -- I mentioned and I understand, 8 and I concede that in animals, you know, 9 it -- it's demonstrated that NDMA in very 10 high doses can cause hepatic fibrosis, can 11 cause different types of liver cancer, not 12 just HCC, but bile duct cancers as well. 13 And so it's studied in that context 14 for itself carcinogenicity in animals and 15 to help justify -- or I suppose it helps 16 to justify human studies to explore that 17 potential relationship more as potential 18 effects in humans. 19 BY MR. VAUGHN: 20 Q. And do you see here where they say, 21 "The patient showed improved liver function 22 after three months with no exposure to NDMA"? 23 A. Sorry. Yeah. So I mean, this is 24 another thing that makes me a little bit 25 skeptical of this case report from 1954 where</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 370</p> <p>1 they say that cirrhosis was discovered during 2 operate, and -- and there was improvement in 3 liver function. 4 I don't know what they mean by 5 "liver function." I'm not sure what labs 6 they're referring to or on what basis they're 7 saying that liver function was improved. 8 As I said before, you know, 9 cirrhosis is generally considered to be binary. 10 You know, if cirrhosis is there -- if cirrhosis 11 is there and you manage the patient as such. 12 So without kind of revisiting that 13 study in more detail to see on what basis 14 they're saying that, I don't necessarily know 15 what they're referring to; but I'm skeptical 16 for those reasons. 17 Because certainly once there's 18 cirrhosis present, there's already a state of 19 liver injury that is ir- -- you know, generally 20 irreversible. So -- so I'm not sure what 21 they're referring to there. 22 Q. Do you see here where the United 23 States Health and Human Services says, 24 "Hepatotoxicity is the most prominent 25 characteristic systemic effect of NDMA</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 372</p> <p>1 really are questioning, but it's very much 2 related to this, that I have to emphasize that 3 all of these animal studies study animals that 4 have normal livers at baseline. They're 5 exposing normal healthy, you know, rodents or 6 whatever animal model they're using. They have 7 a healthy liver. They're given high-dose NDMA, 8 and they observe what happens. 9 It's important -- it's important to 10 recognize that that is not analogous to 11 Mr. Roberts' case. He already has cirrhosis. 12 Why is that relevant? 13 If you look at Sawyer's expert 14 report, he talks about the mechanism of 15 carcinogenesis attributable to NDMA. 16 NDMA needs to be activated in the 17 liver. It needs to be metabolically activated 18 by enzymes in the liver to toxic metabolites. 19 The NDMA itself is not the issue. It's the 20 toxic metabolites. 21 That's important because if you 22 have a liver that already has cirrhosis, it is 23 not effective. It is not as effective as a 24 healthy liver in metabolizing NDMA to the toxic 25 metabolites. This is another principle that we</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 371</p> <p>1 resulting in" -- what is this? 2 Central lobular necrosis? 3 Did I say that right? 4 A. Yeah. Central lobular necrosis. 5 Q. -- "and hemorrhage, fibrosis, 6 cirrhosis, and ascites." 7 Do you disagree with the United 8 States Health and Human Services on that? 9 A. So let me take a look. 10 This is page 42, right? 11 Q. Uh-huh. 12 A. Yeah. So this again, you know, the 13 preceding sentence is saying this is animal 14 species. So in several animal -- so again, 15 this is from the animal literature. 16 And no, I don't disagree with that 17 from the animal literature. As I've stated, I 18 recognize that high-dose NDMA, you do see these 19 changes in rodents of liver injury, liver 20 fibrosis, and the attendant complications, 21 including HCC. 22 You know, but my -- my broader 23 point is that there -- you have to be very 24 cautious in translating animal study findings 25 to humans. And there's, you know, not that you</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 373</p> <p>1 understand as hepatologists that's very 2 relevant because we actually change the way we 3 prescribe certain medications if we think 4 cirrhosis is present. If cirrhosis is present, 5 it will not reliably metabolize things. 6 So there is a highly plausible 7 reason to expect that even if, hypothetically, 8 you know, I were to grant that there is, you 9 know, some concern that NDMA could cause liver 10 cancer in humans, which, again, I don't grant 11 based on the scientific literature we talked 12 about, there's no reason to believe that that 13 would apply to somebody who already has 14 cirrhosis who's unable to reliably metabolize 15 NDMA to the toxic metabolites. There's 16 literally no data in such a patient, animal or 17 human, where they've studied NDMA exposures 18 specifically in a baseline cohort of animals or 19 humans who already have cirrhosis. So -- 20 Q. So it's your -- keep going. 21 A. That's fine. That's good. 22 Q. So is it your opinion that 23 Mr. Roberts is at less risk to NDMA because his 24 liver's not functioning as well? 25 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 374</p> <p>1 THE WITNESS: What I'm saying is 2 that even the animal literature doesn't 3 apply to him. I mean, it's -- it's -- 4 it's another cautionary tale of why you 5 can't blindly translate animals studies to 6 humans. There are other independent 7 reasons for that. 8 But specifically bringing it back 9 to the case of Mr. Roberts, he has 10 cirrhosis at the time he's exposed to 11 NDMA; and there's literally no relevant 12 literature that I'm aware of, animal or 13 otherwise, where they look at NDMA 14 exposure in the setting of organisms that 15 already have cirrhosis. 16 So we don't know really anything at 17 all about what to expect in those 18 patients. 19 BY MR. VAUGHN: 20 Q. And for the mechanisms of 21 hepatotoxicity of NDMA, the United States Health 22 and Human Services discusses how NDMA was given 23 to both dogs and rats and has been used as a 24 model for human liver fibrosis and its sequelae 25 of cirrhosis, portal hypertension, and</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 376</p> <p>1 these as, you know, the best available 2 model for what could potentially happen in 3 a human; but that doesn't absolve 4 researchers and scientists and clinicians 5 from doing the requisite research and work 6 in humans specifically to see if that 7 translation is warranted. 8 BY MR. VAUGHN: 9 Q. In the Health and Human Services 10 there has been a great deal of research 11 performed to investigate the molecular 12 mechanisms and pathophysiology of NDMA-related 13 hepatic effects. George, et al. 2019 published 14 a succinct review of this research. 15 Did you review George, et al. 2019 16 in coming to your opinions in this case? 17 A. I mean, I reviewed a variety of 18 literature related, you know, from the -- this 19 is again from the animal literature. 20 Q. Uh-huh. 21 A. So -- so yes. I reviewed a variety 22 of different studies that -- that discuss 23 the -- the -- the mechanisms of hepatotoxicity 24 and carcinogenesis of NDMA and animal studies. 25 I don't -- I can't immediately</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 375</p> <p>1 hepatocellular carcinoma for nearly 40 years. 2 And so do you -- you disagree that 3 dogs and rats can be used as a model for human 4 fibrosis with NDMA? 5 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 6 THE WITNESS: So no, I don't 7 disagree that animal models are used in -- 8 in this fashion, you know, all the time. 9 The part that I'm trying to clarify 10 and demonstrate my disagreement is that 11 you cannot blindly translate findings from 12 animal research to humans. You need 13 dedicated humans studies, which often take 14 time and long-term follow-up to 15 demonstrate that the same things are 16 observed in humans. 17 I mean, this is a very, you know, 18 well-known phenomena called the 19 translation -- translational gap. You're 20 not guaranteed to see the same things in 21 animal studies as human studies. I mean, 22 there -- there are very famous prominent 23 examples that serve as cautionary tales 24 for doing just that. 25 So yes. In the lab, sure, we use</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 377</p> <p>1 recall if George, et al. is one of them, but 2 I'm certain I reviewed, if not that one, then 3 closely related ones that talks about this. 4 Q. Okay. Because Dr. Siddiqui listed 5 that as one of her materials considered when 6 she was -- 7 A. Okay. 8 Q. -- saying that NDMA could cause 9 cirrhosis in humans. And you said she had no 10 scientific support for that. 11 Do you retract that statement? 12 MS. ROSE: Object to the form and 13 colloquy. 14 THE WITNESS: No, I don't retract 15 that statement. Again, my statement is 16 that there's no -- there's no, you know, 17 substantiated literature in humans to 18 demonstrate that NDMA is causally linked 19 to cirrhosis, you know, in studies that 20 are scientifically and methodologically 21 sound with sufficient effect sizes and 22 power, et cetera, to -- to demonstrate 23 that conclusively. 24 So I stand by that statement. And 25 I think, you know, if you want to talk</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 378</p> <p>1 about George, et al., I think you'd have 2 to show it to me again just to jog my 3 memory. 4 BY MR. VAUGHN: 5 Q. Okay. So it's not necessarily that 6 there's not any evidence at all out there. 7 It's just not good enough evidence for you, 8 correct? 9 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 10 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I think I've 11 articulated that a couple of times that, 12 you know, the human literature that is -- 13 that is purporting to associate NDMA with 14 something like cirrhosis, they're based on 15 case studies that are from, you know, 80 16 years ago, 70 years ago, where you cannot 17 systemically study NDMA as a risk factor 18 because they're not analytical studies. 19 So no. That is -- that is not a valid way 20 to determine a risk factor. 21 Really no clinician who understands 22 what a risk factor is would rely on that 23 as evidence to say that NDMA causes this. 24 You need much more high quality evidence 25 to demonstrate that.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 380</p> <p>1 A. Yes. 2 Q. Okay. And is formaldehyde a potent 3 hepatotoxin? 4 A. Formaldehyde I believe in, you 5 know, sufficient concentrations can be -- yeah, 6 it can be a toxin. Yeah, absolutely. 7 Q. And at what -- and at what 8 concentration of formaldehyde would you need? 9 A. I couldn't give you a number off 10 the top of my head. 11 Q. Okay. And do you see here where 12 it's talking about initiating events leading to 13 hepatic fibrosis in NDMA-exposed organisms? 14 What -- what's an "organism"? 15 A. An organism is a living -- it's a, 16 you know, an animal is an organism. A human is 17 an organism. It's a living -- it's a living 18 entity, I suppose. 19 Q. Okay. So United States Health and 20 Human Services thinks that NDMA and its 21 degradant such as formaldehyde can end up 22 leading to hepatic fibrosis in NDMA-exposed 23 humans, right? 24 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 25 THE WITNESS: So, you know, they're</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 379</p> <p>1 BY MR. VAUGHN: 2 Q. So you just think there's 3 insufficient evidence of NDMA causing cirrhosis 4 in humans? 5 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 6 Asked and answered. 7 THE WITNESS: I mean, I can restate 8 the same thing I said. I mean, to my 9 standard, which I think is a commonly held 10 standard for, I think, reputable 11 clinicians and clinician scientists, you 12 want to see high quality medical 13 literature that is an analytic study, 14 right. So not descriptive analytic. 15 These are high quality observational 16 studies, for instance, or interventional 17 studies, which I agree we can't do in this 18 setting, to demonstrate using causal 19 inference methodology that there is a 20 strong and consistent effect that's 21 observed between NDMA and cirrhosis. And 22 we don't have that. 23 BY MR. VAUGHN: 24 Q. Were you aware that NDMA degrades 25 into formaldehyde in the human body?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 381</p> <p>1 not specifying which organisms here. 2 They're not being very specific. So I 3 mean, this may have been from primarily 4 animal literature. I'm not certain. They 5 would have to be more specific and 6 probably cite specific references to 7 clarify what they're saying. 8 BY MR. VAUGHN: 9 Q. Okay. 10 A. Organisms is an extremely broad 11 term. 12 Q. All right. Can you name me one 13 study in which NDMA has been studied in an 14 animal and was not carcinogenic, one animal, 15 one organism? 16 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 17 THE WITNESS: I mean, off the top 18 of my head, I -- you know, I don't think 19 all the animal studies with NDMA exposures 20 look at that specifically as an end point. 21 I mean, there are -- are I think quite a 22 few animal studies where they're looking 23 at other types of cancers, for instance. 24 So, you know, perhaps what you're 25 asking is in animal studies where they're</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 382</p> <p>1 intending to study specifically liver 2 effects, I -- you know, I can't name off 3 the top of my head any specific study, you 4 know, to my recollection that did not 5 identify, you know -- you know, some 6 association with hepatic fibrosis or liver 7 cancer with, you know, high-dose NDMA 8 exposure. 9 BY MR. VAUGHN: 10 Q. And so is it your opinion that 11 humans are the only organisms that aren't going 12 to have hepatic fibrosis as a result of NDMA 13 exposure? 14 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 15 THE WITNESS: No. That's not my 16 opinion. I mean, this -- this has been 17 studied in, you know, selected types of 18 organisms; but it's not studied to this 19 degree, you know, with sufficient evidence 20 at the dosing ranges in particular that 21 are used in animal studies. There's no 22 demonstration that, you know, that we 23 would necessarily see the same thing in 24 humans. 25 So I'm not -- I'm not saying that</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 384</p> <p>1 repeated injury and repair induced by these 2 metabolites may also be involved in the 3 mechanism of liver cancer from NDMA exposure." 4 Did I read that correctly? 5 A. You read that with one word -- I 6 think you might have misstated intermediates. 7 I think you said intermediaries. 8 Q. Thank you. 9 A. That's okay. But aside from that 10 word -- word, yes, you read correctly. 11 But when I read this, this -- I 12 feel like this really substantiates a lot of 13 what I've been saying kind of throughout the 14 deposition. 15 So one thing that's immediately 16 clear -- immediately clear from this statement 17 is the DNA damage induced to animal studies is 18 from the reactive intermediates of DNA 19 metabolism. 20 Farther up the page, you know, if 21 you scroll through, it talks about how the 22 liver and the, you know, the esthetic P chrome 23 50 system is the mechanism by which NDMA gets 24 processed and metabolized into these toxic 25 intermediates, including formaldehyde and, you</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 383</p> <p>1 it's not possible that in the future a 2 well-conducted study could -- could 3 demonstrate some potential link between 4 NDMA and some adverse, you know, related 5 event. That's possible. It's possible to 6 do a very high quality study. 7 What I'm saying is there's no 8 evidence currently in humans that 9 demonstrates this. So we, therefore, 10 can't make the conclusion for Mr. Roberts 11 that -- that this could be causally 12 linked. 13 I mean, this, again, setting aside 14 the temporality issues that I've stated 15 previously that -- that they clearly, you 16 know, articulate why it could not have 17 been NDMA. But based on this line of 18 questioning, that's -- that's what I'd 19 say. There's insufficient human evidence 20 to demonstrate this. 21 BY MR. VAUGHN: 22 Q. Do you see here where the United 23 States Health and Human Services said, "In 24 addition to the DNA damage induced by reactive 25 intermediaries [sic] of NDMA metabolism,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 385</p> <p>1 know, methyldiazonium and others. 2 So that's -- that's an important 3 point, which is why I highlighted that it takes 4 a healthy liver to do that. And if you have 5 cirrhosis, your liver is not healthy. You do 6 not have normal metabolic activity. We don't 7 even know if a -- if a cirrhotic liver could 8 actually metabolize NDMA to those reactive 9 intermediaries. So that's one important point. 10 The second point from this sentence 11 is that the repeated injury and repair induced 12 by this, this gets at what Sawyer's talking 13 about with respect to promotion. He talks 14 about inducer and promoter. The third face of 15 carcinogenesis is -- is progression. 16 The promoter part of this requires 17 repeated chronic long-term exposure to a 18 carcinogen in order to develop cancer. So the 19 repeated injury part's actually very important 20 because the time scale is relevant. And as I 21 stated previously, you know, a two-year 22 exposure to a potential carcinogen is generally 23 not anywhere close to sufficient to causing a 24 solid tumor in humans. That would be really 25 extraordinary. I can't think of a -- of a case</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 386</p> <p>1 where I've ever seen that. I'm not saying it's 2 totally impossible, but that would be far 3 outside the bounds of what is generally 4 observed with toxic exposures and latency 5 periods for cancers. 6 And the Hidajat study you mentioned 7 previously -- I know we didn't talk about it in 8 detail -- but on -- to the credit of the 9 authors of Hidajat, they understand this. They 10 use an appropriate latency period in their 11 study of 15 years from NDMA potential exposure 12 to looking at cancer-related mortality. 13 They understood that if somebody 14 had a toxic exposure to NDMA and they got a 15 cancer five years later or ten years later, 16 they could not plausibly associate that with 17 the NDMA. It's just not what is observed with 18 the pathway of carcinogenesis. 19 So the repeated injury part there 20 is really, really important, and the chronic 21 exposure needs to generally be sustained for, 22 you know, for a long period of time. And years 23 and years and often decades go by before a 24 cancer develops. 25 So -- so I take something very</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 388</p> <p>1 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I mean, again 2 I'm -- I'm -- I'm -- I'm not -- you know, 3 I'm talking mechanistically based on what 4 has been defined in the animal literature, 5 right. 6 So the animal literature has done a 7 great job of studying the potential 8 mechanisms of hepatotoxicity and 9 carcinogenesis. And it's very clear -- 10 and I don't think it's disputed by really 11 anybody in this case -- that the way in 12 which NDMA is carcinogenic in animals is 13 that NDMA gets metabolized in the liver 14 through the cytochrome P450 enzymatic 15 pathway to toxic intermediates that then 16 cause things like DNA, you know, 17 alkylation that increase the rate of DNA 18 mutations, et cetera, and sets off this 19 cascade, which, again, takes a long type. 20 If you -- if you -- if you just 21 understand what that mechanism means, it 22 necessarily entails that you have a 23 functioning liver to metabolize the NDMA. 24 This -- I mention that, you know, 25 hepatologists, we have to think about this</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 387</p> <p>1 different away from the sentence than it sounds 2 like you're implying; but to me, those are the 3 really important things to -- to drive home. 4 MS. ROSE: Mr. Vaughn, we've been 5 going for over an hour. 6 MR. VAUGHN: I'm close. 7 MS. ROSE: Okay. 8 BY MR. VAUGHN: 9 Q. So you don't consider, you know, 10 600-plus doses of NDMA at microgram levels to 11 be a repeated injury to someone's liver? 12 A. I agree it's a repeated exposure. 13 The point I'm articulating is even if I were to 14 grant that those doses -- that dose range in a 15 human could be plausibly linked to a potential 16 cancer, in my view that is not a sufficient 17 latency period for a cancer to develop, for 18 carcinoma to development. That's my -- that's 19 my position. 20 Q. And based on what you were saying 21 earlier, it's your opinion that someone with 22 liver disease is at a decreased risk from NDMA 23 exposure? 24 MS. ROSE: Object to the form, and 25 also asked and answered.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 389</p> <p>1 when we dose medications. Patients 2 with -- just a very brief articulation of 3 this if it's okay. 4 Patients who have, you know, 5 alcohol -- well, probably a better 6 example, patients who have autoimmune 7 hepatitis, it's one of the potential 8 causes of cirrhosis, we typically treat 9 those patients with an immunosuppressing 10 agent called Prednisone. 11 Prednisone needs to be activated 12 metabolically in the liver to 13 prednisolone, which is the active 14 metabolite that actually suppresses the 15 immune system and helps to manage 16 autoimmune hepatitis. 17 When a patient with autoimmune 18 hepatitis has progressed already to 19 cirrhosis, we don't use predni- -- 20 Prednisone anymore. We use prednisolone 21 because we can't rely on the liver 22 metabolize to prednisolone, which is the 23 active intermediate. 24 The same principle applies with -- 25 you know, if this is the mechanism that's</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 390</p> <p>1 hypothesized in demonstrated animals, if  2 we try to translate this to humans and we  3 assume that the same things would apply in  4 humans, you wouldn't need a functioning  5 liver to metabolize NDMA to a toxic  6 intermediate.  7 So -- so yes, it's very plausible  8 that a patient would cirrhosis would  9 actually be relatively protected from, you  10 know, NDMA-related toxicity if, in fact,  11 that were to exit.  12 BY MR. VAUGHN:  13 Q. You say it's very plausible.  14 Do you have any scientific evidence  15 specific to NDMA on that opinion?  16 A. I don't because, as I -- as I've  17 stated numerous times, there's really  18 limited -- there's no data in patients with  19 cirrhosis in humans being exposed to NDMA or in  20 animals with preexisting cirrhosis.  21 Q. Okay. Let's go to page 94 of this.  22 Do you see here, "Other factors  23 influencing susceptibility"?  24 Read the sentence out loud to the  25 jury from the United States Health and Human</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 392</p> <p>1 now, Nina.  2 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Off the record  3 at 5:14.  4 (Whereupon, a break was taken.)  5 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on  6 the record at 5:27.  7 BY MR. VAUGHN:  8 Q. All right. Doctor, I want to go  9 back to your expert report, which is Exhibit 1,  10 and I'm going to be on page 33 to start with.  11 A. Sure.  12 Q. For your tumor doubling time that  13 you were talking about earlier, you cite to, I  14 believe, it's Nathani Number 95. Let's see  15 here.  16 95 is Nathani, correct?  17 A. Yes.  18 Q. Okay. And when you were doing this  19 calculation -- can you explain this calculation  20 real quick to me, what you're doing, how it  21 works for tumor volume doubling time?  22 A. Sure. So I'm using a method that's  23 are commonly used in these studies where they  24 study tumor volume doubling time.  25 But basically, you start with the</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 391</p> <p>1 Services.  2 A. Sorry. I'm scrolling to 94.  3 Q. I have it highlighted if that's  4 easier for you.  5 A. Okay. Sure.  6 MS. ROSE: The doctor should -- if  7 you'd like to look at the document, you  8 can look at the document.  9 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I just want to  10 get a sense of the context really quickly  11 to understand what the -- what they're  12 talking about here.  13 BY MR. VAUGHN:  14 Q. It's under the bolded heading  15 "Other Factors Influencing Susceptibility."  16 A. Sure. I see it.  17 Q. All right. Can you read the  18 highlighted sentence from the Health and Human  19 Services?  20 A. Sure. So it says, "Other factors  21 influencing susceptibility. Because the liver  22 is the primary target of NDMA toxicity,  23 individuals with liver disease may be at  24 increased risk factors from NDMA exposure."  25 MR. VAUGHN: We can take a break</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 393</p> <p>1 assumption that a tumor is roughly spherical.  2 So the first thing I'm presenting there is the  3 formula for the volume of a sphere. So V is --  4 is volume. That's equal to one-sixth times pie  5 times D cubed where D is the diameter. So  6 that's the first part.  7 The second part I'm just  8 rearranging and solving for D, which, again, is  9 diameter. Because oftentimes, you know, we  10 don't typically report the volume of a tumor on  11 a radiology report. We measure things in terms  12 of diameter.  13 So that's why, you know, for  14 instance, on Mr. Roberts' imaging reports they  15 say, you know, the tumor 5.8 centimeters in  16 diameter.  17 So that's why I'm trying to solve  18 this to put everything in terms of diameter to  19 make it more translatable to what you would see  20 on imaging.  21 Q. Why is it that you have to assume  22 the spherical shape?  23 A. Yeah. You have to make certain  24 assumptions. Obviously, it's possible for --  25 that tumor's not going to be a perfect sphere.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 394</p> <p>1 It might be, you know, a little bit lobulated 2 and -- but you have to make assumptions -- for 3 the purposes of just doing the studies, you 4 make the assumption. 5 They typically are roughly 6 spherical. If you look at tumors, they tend 7 to -- just the way they grow, they grow in all 8 dimensions, and they tend to grow roughly in an 9 spherical shape. But, you know, I acknowledge 10 that that's an approximation that we use. 11 And, you know, we make 12 approximations like this in a lot of areas in 13 medicine to help us understand biological and 14 pathophysiologic processes. 15 So but I like I said, this is a -- 16 this is a fairly standard assumption that's 17 used in this type of literature for, you know, 18 tumor volume doubling time. 19 Q. And so you're making the assumption 20 that it was spherical when it started the 21 cancer, and then it remained spherical 22 throughout its progression, correct? 23 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 24 THE WITNESS: Yeah. I'm -- I'm -- 25 yeah. Right.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 396</p> <p>1 commonly used in these studies to help us 2 understand and approximate tumor volume 3 doubling time. 4 Q. And so you're assuming that 5 Mr. Roberts' liver cancer was also spherical, 6 correct? 7 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 8 THE WITNESS: For the purpose of 9 these calculations, you know, I'm assuming 10 that, you know, if Mr. Roberts' had a 11 5.8-centimeter diameter tumor, for the 12 purpose of calculations, I'm assuming it's 13 roughly spherical. 14 I'm not saying that in actuality, 15 it was a perfect sphere. But, you know, 16 to approximate doubling time, we -- we 17 make an assumption that's sphere. You 18 know, the formula you have to try to put 19 together to -- to accurately get the 20 topography of an HCC mathematically would 21 be, you know, extraordinarily complex; and 22 it's -- for that reason, it's not 23 typically done that way. 24 So yes. It's an assumption I make, 25 but I think it's a very reasonable</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 395</p> <p>1 So I'm basically -- to do these 2 calculations, to simplify the calculations 3 and make things easily translatable, I'm 4 making the assumption that the tumors are 5 roughly spherical, yes. 6 BY MR. VAUGHN: 7 Q. And did you review the imaging in 8 2018 of Mr. Roberts' cancer? 9 A. Yes, I did. 10 Q. And was his cancer spherical? 11 A. I -- I would have to look at it 12 again in detail. It's sometimes very tough to 13 assess because we -- you, oftentimes, may need 14 a good three-dimensional reconstruction of an 15 image, a CT scan or an MRI. 16 You know, we look at it in terms of 17 slices, typically, you know, in a coronal or a 18 sagittal or a transverse axis. And, you know, 19 we -- I was not presented with any of the 20 three-dimensional reconstructions. So it's -- 21 it's tough for me to be able to say confidently 22 is it -- is it spherical or is it not 23 spherical. 24 I doubt it's perfectly spherical; 25 but like I said, this is an assumption that is</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 397</p> <p>1 assumption. It's a very common assumption 2 used in the medical literature. 3 BY MR. VAUGHN: 4 Q. And you note here "aggressive 5 growth being 3.9 months," correct? 6 A. Yes. 7 Q. And where -- where did you get this 8 definition that aggressive growth is a doubling 9 time -- or doubling every 3.9 months? 10 A. So in this study that we talked 11 about, Reference Number 95, they -- it's a 12 meta-analysis of many different studies. I 13 can't remember the specific number. It might 14 have been roughly 20 studies, I think. Oh, 15 yeah, it's 20 studies. I state it right there. 16 Sorry. 17 Yeah. On page 33 I state that it's 18 a meta-analysis of 20 different studies, that 19 all were trying to estimate tumor volume 20 doubling time. And what this study did was, it 21 looked at the distribution of growth rates in 22 tumor volume doubling times that were -- that 23 were reported in those studies; and they 24 created -- pulled estimates to arrive at a 25 distribution. And that allowed them to</p>

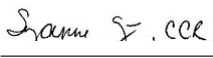
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 398</p> <p>1 compute, based on these 20 different studies, 2 what is the average doubling time, and then 3 what is the 95-percent confidence interval for 4 that estimate. 5 And so what I'm, you know, just for 6 simplicity, I'm describing the range. So if I 7 take one extreme end, you know, the lower end 8 of the 95-percent confidence interval, that was 9 3.9. 10 So that's, you know, on -- on the 11 extreme end of this bell curve, that would be 12 that growth rate, 3.9, you know, months for a 13 tumor volume doubling time. That's what I'm 14 calling aggressive growth because it's the 15 fastest rate of growth on the distribution. 16 Whereas, on the other side, 5.3 is 17 the upper bound of the confidence interval, 18 which I'm referring to as slower growth. 19 That's -- that's just a slower tumor volume 20 doubling time. 21 Q. And so if it was doubling even 22 faster than 3.9 months, what would you call 23 that? 24 Would that be, like, 25 super-aggressive growth?</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 400</p> <p>1 So he was diagnosed with HCC 2 roughly, let's say, August of 2018, right. 3 So 27 months prior to that, yes, 4 that's approximately when he had the -- the CT 5 scan in April of 2016. That sounds about 6 right. 7 Q. Okay. And so your calculation says 8 that his tumor would have been 1.15 centimeters 9 at March of 2016 -- April 2016, correct? 10 A. Yeah. Again, this is an 11 approximation based on these formulas with 12 these assumptions, yes. You'd expect that 13 he -- he might have a tumor roughly in that 14 size range. It might not be perfectly 15 1.15 centimeters. Obviously, there's some 16 degree of error. 17 But the point is you would expect 18 him, with all these assumptions, to have a 19 lesion that is likely visible on imaging at 20 that time. 21 Q. And he didn't have any lesions that 22 were that size at that time in 2016, did he? 23 They were .6 centimeters, 24 .5 centimeters, .5 centimeters, correct? 25 A. So yes, that's correct that they</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 399</p> <p>1 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 2 THE WITNESS: Here I'm just using 3 the word "aggressive" to make it very 4 clear what I'm doing, that this from this 5 study was, you know, on the extreme end of 6 the distribution. So these were generally 7 among the most rapidly growing tumors that 8 were observed across all of these studies. 9 Sure. There are some tumors that 10 are slightly beyond that, you know, maybe 11 like the 97th, 98th, or 99th percentile 12 would be slightly faster rate of growth 13 than this. I'd refer to all of those as 14 being aggressively growing tumors. That's 15 very rapid for HCC to grow. 16 BY MR. VAUGHN: 17 Q. And you did your math here backing 18 up the doubling time, and you come to 27.3 19 months. And so he was diagnosed with cancer in 20 2016. 21 So would 27.3 months be 22 approximately April of 2016 when he had this 23 imaging done? 24 A. Sorry. I'm just trying to think of 25 the dates again.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 401</p> <p>1 were not exactly 1.15 centimeters in size. 2 But, you know, I've already acknowledged that 3 we make assumptions; and there's some degree of 4 slight variation in error that -- that can be 5 expected for these estimates. So that's why 6 I'm saying they're estimates. 7 It's possible that maybe he had a 8 slightly more aggressive -- maybe he was in the 9 96th percentile. I -- I don't know. 10 But the fact is all the projections 11 would predict that he had identifiable lesions 12 on imaging, and he does. And moreover, you 13 know, one of those lesions in particular is in 14 the same exact location as, you know, his 15 subsequent LI-RADS 5 lesion that's later seen 16 and confirmed in his 2018 imaging. 17 So it's extremely -- it's 18 plausible, and it's supported by this, you 19 know, this -- this body of literature that has 20 studied this in great detail. It's very 21 consistent with his imaging findings. 22 He had identifiable lesions that 23 were macroscopically visible. And sure I 24 acknowledged that there's a margin of error in 25 what the exact size is going to be, and that</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 402</p> <p>1 may be related to the fact that it's not a 2 perfect sphere, as you have already stated. 3 But he had an identifiable lesion. 4 And, you know, from Dr. Chernyak's expert 5 report, she classified it as a LI- -- these are 6 LI-RADS 3 lesions. These have intermediate 7 probabilities at that time of -- of being HCC. 8 And many of these LI-RADS 3 lesions over time 9 will, in fact, declare themselves to be 10 LI-RADS 5 lesions and cancer. 11 Q. And do you believe that these were 12 LI-RADS 3 lesions, or were you just relying 13 Dr. Chernyak? 14 A. I'm relying a lot on Dr. Chernyak's 15 assessment here. Again, I'm familiar with the 16 LI-RADS criteria, and I do look for them 17 myself, you know; but, you know, like I said, 18 I'm not a -- I'm not a diagnostic radiologist. 19 And in particular for the smaller 20 lesions where some of the findings are more 21 subtle, I'm more reliant on a diagnostic 22 radiologist with relevant expertise to make 23 this determination. 24 For me, it's -- I'm able to more 25 confidently identify things like LI-RADS 5</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 404</p> <p>1 it's defined as an extreme value on the 95th 2 percent -- from the 95-percent confidence 3 interval. 4 So, you know, whatever adjective 5 you use to describe it, I mean, that's what I'm 6 referring to. So I'm giving you the very 7 precise definition of what that is. It is 8 the -- 9 Q. I appreciate that. 10 A. Sure, sure. 11 MR. VAUGHN: Kathryn, can you drop 12 in 2021 Nathani HCC tumor volume doubling 13 time. 14 MS. AVILA: Yes, and it's 15 Exhibit 18. 16 MR. VAUGHN: Thank you for that. 17 (Whereupon, Exhibit 18, Author 18 manuscript entitled, "Hepatocellular 19 Carcinoma Tumor Volume Doubling Time: A 20 Systemic Review and Meta-analysis," by 21 Piyush Nathan, et al., was marked for 22 identification.) 23 BY MR. VAUGHN: 24 Q. All right. Doctor, and this is the 25 study that you cited, right, by Nathani to</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 403</p> <p>1 lesions where some of the features are a little 2 bit more obvious to -- to my eye, you know, who 3 doesn't, you know, look at, you know, MRI 4 images every single day all day. 5 So for these particular lesions, 6 I'm -- I'm more differential to Dr. Chernyak, 7 but Dr. Chernyak has the relevant expertise. 8 You know, she works in a liver transplant 9 center. She's an abdominal diagnostic 10 radiologist. 11 And so yes. If she classifies it 12 as LI-RADS 3 and has the appropriate 13 justification, I have no reason to doubt that. 14 Q. Is aggressive growth synonymous to 15 rapid growth to you? 16 A. Yeah. So -- so my use of the word 17 "aggressive" here, I'm -- I'm really just 18 trying to -- I'm not trying to imply anything 19 beyond the fact that it's more -- it's the 20 fastest growth rate that I'm studying here 21 informed by that -- by the literature that I've 22 cited. 23 You know, I -- I'm not sure what 24 your trying to get to with respect to, like, 25 aggressive versus rapid. In this distribution,</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 405</p> <p>1 2021? 2 A. Yes. 3 Q. Do you see here where the author 4 defines rapid as a tumor double volume time of 5 less than three months? 6 A. Sure. 7 Q. Okay. And that's not the timeframe 8 that you applied, right? 9 You applied 3.9 months, correct? 10 A. Right. So what I'm -- what I'm 11 doing is I'm taking the results of their 12 studies. 13 You're highlighting something from 14 the methods. 15 Q. Uh-huh. 16 A. If you look at the results of what 17 they actually found in terms of tumor volume 18 doubling times in the results section, you'll 19 see that 4.6 months is the pooled average 20 doubling time, with a 95-percent confidence 21 interval of 3.9 to 5.3. 22 So that's the data that I'm using. 23 Q. Okay. And then on page 2, it does 24 talk about how HCC, it has more aggressive 25 patterns in Asians and Hep B populations.</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 406</p> <p>1 Mr. Roberts was not Asian and did 2 not have Hep B, correct? 3 A. That's true. He did not have 4 Hep B, and he was not Asian. 5 Q. Okay. Let me go to page 6 of this 6 study. 7 Do you see down here -- earlier I 8 asked you what the quickest time was for tumor 9 volume doubling for HCC, and you testified 10 3.9 months. 11 Based on this study, do you see 12 here where it's actually the quickest they note 13 is 2.2 months for doubling? 14 A. Yeah. So I think I acknowledged 15 that it's possible for things to be faster. I 16 did say that it's possible that, you know, 17 there can be doubling times that are beyond the 18 95-percent confidence interval bands. I 19 acknowledge that. 20 But you look at the -- the range in 21 the distribution of data to identify plausible 22 scenarios. So yeah. I -- I acknowledge that 23 it's possible for doubling time to be faster, 24 sure. 25 Q. And did you model out what it would</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 408</p> <p>1 Q. Okay. And 5.3 times 7, is that 2 37.1? 3 A. Yes. 4 Q. Okay. And so if the tumor volume 5 doubling time was 2.2, would the accurate way 6 to do that be to times it by 7? 7 A. Yeah. That appears correct based 8 on what you're showing me, yes, yes. 9 Q. Which would be 15 -- which would 10 15.4 months? 11 A. Sure, 15.4 months. 12 Q. So -- 13 A. But again -- sorry. Go ahead. Go 14 ahead. 15 Q. So if he had the most aggressive 16 form of cancer from that study, it would have 17 started 15 months before his diagnosis, 18 correct? 19 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 20 THE WITNESS: That's not exactly 21 correct. You'd actually have to extend -- 22 let's see. 23 The issue is I think you may need 24 to add more rows of data below this 25 because there would be additional tumor</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 407</p> <p>1 look like if it was doubling every 2.2 months 2 in Mr. Roberts? 3 A. No, I didn't model that particular 4 case. I modeled, again, based on the extremes 5 from the distribution. 6 Q. And if it was 2.2 months, is the 7 right way to do that, then, to be timesing 8 [sic] 2.2 by 7 to figure out how many months 9 earlier he would be at based on your 10 calculations? 11 MS. ROSE: Object to the form. 12 THE WITNESS: That does not sound 13 immediately accurate to me. I think you 14 have to really apply this through the 15 formulas that I laid out. 16 BY MR. VAUGHN: 17 Q. Can you see the expert -- can you 18 see -- am I back on the expert report screen 19 sharing? 20 A. Yes. 21 Q. Okay. Is 3.9 times 7, 27.3? 22 I can screen share a calculator if 23 I need me to. 24 A. Sure. So it's 3.9 times 7. Yes, 25 that's 27.3.</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 409</p> <p>1 diameters and additional rows on this 2 table. They'd have to -- to model out to 3 see what the diameter would have been at 4 that time. 5 BY MR. VAUGHN: 6 Q. And does the tumor doubling keep 7 going all the way to zero to the inception of 8 the cancer, or does it stop being a valid 9 formula at 1 centimeter? 10 A. That's a great question. I -- you 11 know, I am not immediately sure, you know, to 12 what -- what I'll say is things are very tough 13 to macroscopically visualize on imaging when 14 they're extremely small. 15 You know, when they're, you know, 16 on the range of certainly less than 17 .1 centimeters. Things are very tough to 18 discern when they're extremely, extremely 19 small. 20 So I presume that that could not be 21 modeled accurately in these studies because you 22 have to be able to measure it on imaging. 23 Q. What is the -- 24 A. I think -- 25 Q. Sorry.</p>



<p style="text-align: right;">Page 410</p> <p>1 A. That's okay. Go ahead.</p> <p>2 Q. What does the word "indolent" mean?</p> <p>3 A. Sorry. Where are you looking?</p> <p>4 Q. I'm not looking at the study.</p> <p>5 Are you familiar with the word</p> <p>6 "indolent"?</p> <p>7 A. Indolent. Yes.</p> <p>8 Q. Indolent. Sorry.</p> <p>9 What does that mean?</p> <p>10 A. Yeah. Indolent generally means,</p> <p>11 you know, very slow growing or not -- you know,</p> <p>12 it's something on that spectrum. Not really --</p> <p>13 not actively showing significant growth or very</p> <p>14 slow growing. That's usually how indolent is</p> <p>15 used.</p> <p>16 Q. Can you see here in the study side</p> <p>17 where they talk about rapidly growing tumors</p> <p>18 among studies conducted in Asia -- sorry, in</p> <p>19 recent studies with diverse liver disease</p> <p>20 etiologies reported more indolent growth among</p> <p>21 patients with nonviral liver disease.</p> <p>22 What is "nonviral liver disease"?</p> <p>23 A. Nonviral means not related to</p> <p>24 Hepatitis B or Hepatitis C.</p> <p>25 Q. And so HCCs that are not related to</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 412</p> <p>1 to -- again, there's multiple risk factors, but</p> <p>2 I think the primary one is his MASH-related</p> <p>3 cirrhosis. Yeah.</p> <p>4 So I mean, but -- but I think we</p> <p>5 were highlighting his -- he's more likely to</p> <p>6 have a slow-growing tumor. So -- so there's</p> <p>7 less reason to assume that he would have</p> <p>8 extremely rapid growth.</p> <p>9 He's more likely to be on the side</p> <p>10 of the distribution of a slow-growing tumor,</p> <p>11 which, again, is modeled in that table I showed</p> <p>12 you. So if we took, you know, the assumption</p> <p>13 of slow growth, which is 5.3 months, then we</p> <p>14 absolutely would have expected that he -- you</p> <p>15 know, he would have had, you know, lesions in</p> <p>16 the liver at that time.</p> <p>17 So I think that's, once again,</p> <p>18 consistent with what I'm -- what I'm modeling</p> <p>19 here.</p> <p>20 Q. And so if we go with the slow</p> <p>21 growth, which would be what you would expect</p> <p>22 with HCC from someone with NASH, when the</p> <p>23 radiology report from 4/18/16 was done, he</p> <p>24 should have nearly a 2-centimeter tumor at that</p> <p>25 time, right?</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 411</p> <p>1 Hep A or -- sorry. Scratch that.</p> <p>2 HCCs that are not related to Hep B</p> <p>3 or Hep C typically grow slower, correct?</p> <p>4 A. Yes. I'd say so.</p> <p>5 Q. And the study authors say that's</p> <p>6 particularly important in the western world.</p> <p>7 That's here in the United States</p> <p>8 right, the "western world"?</p> <p>9 A. Yes.</p> <p>10 Q. Where -- where HCC is increasingly</p> <p>11 related to nonviral etiologies such as NASH and</p> <p>12 alcohol-related cirrhosis.</p> <p>13 And so is this saying that HCC that</p> <p>14 is related to NASH is typically slow-growing?</p> <p>15 A. Yes. That's --</p> <p>16 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>17 THE WITNESS: It's fair to say that</p> <p>18 HCC in NASH is typically more slow-growing</p> <p>19 than what you would observe in viral</p> <p>20 hepatitis-related HCC.</p> <p>21 BY MR. VAUGHN:</p> <p>22 Q. And it's your opinion that</p> <p>23 Mr. Roberts' HCC is related to NASH, correct?</p> <p>24 A. Yes. My opinion is that HCC in</p> <p>25 Mr. Roberts' case -- well, it's -- it's related</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 413</p> <p>1 MS. ROSE: Object to the form.</p> <p>2 THE WITNESS: So look, these are</p> <p>3 not guaranteed -- guarantees. There's</p> <p>4 variation within every etiology of liver</p> <p>5 disease. It's not like every single</p> <p>6 patient with NASH-related cirrhosis will</p> <p>7 have a growth rate of 5.3 centimeters.</p> <p>8 There's inherent variability based on</p> <p>9 myriad factors.</p> <p>10 So, you know, all this is</p> <p>11 communicating is that it's more likely</p> <p>12 than not that he already had</p> <p>13 hepatocellular carcinoma present in the</p> <p>14 liver when he was first exposed to NDMA.</p> <p>15 There's going to be variation in</p> <p>16 what the actual size of the lesions might</p> <p>17 have been. There's -- and, of course,</p> <p>18 there's error introduced by the assumption</p> <p>19 of a sphere.</p> <p>20 So this is not a perfect</p> <p>21 prediction. But in the plausible ranges</p> <p>22 of where most patients fit -- and in</p> <p>23 particular patients with NASH or</p> <p>24 MASH-related cirrhosis, as you've</p> <p>25 highlighted, where the tumors grow more</p>

<p style="text-align: right;">Page 414</p> <p>1 slowly, he's almost guaranteed to have 2 already had hepatocellular carcinoma when 3 he was -- when he was first exposed to 4 NDMA-contaminated Valsartan. 5 MR. VAUGHN: I pass the witness. 6 MS. ROSE: Can we take a break just 7 for a second? 8 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Off the record, 9 5:49. 10 (Whereupon, a break was taken.) 11 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on 12 the record at 6:06. 13 MS. ROSE: Dr. Mahmud, I want to 14 thank you so much for taking time out of 15 your schedule for this deposition today. 16 I don't have any questions for you 17 at this time, so I think the deposition is 18 concluded. 19 THE WITNESS: Okay. 20 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: That concludes 21 today's deposition. The time is 6:07. 22 (The witness is excused.) 23 (Deposition of Nadim Mahmud, M.D., 24 concluded at 6:07 p.m. EDT.) 25</p>	
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 415</p> <p>1 CERTIFICATE 2 3 4 I, SUZANNE J. STOTZ, a Certified 5 Court Reporter, Registered Professional 6 Reporter, Certified Realtime Reporter, and 7 Notary Public in and for the State of New 8 Jersey, do hereby certify that the foregoing is 9 a true and accurate transcript of the 10 stenographic above-captioned matter. 11 12 13  14 SUZANNE J. STOTZ, CCR, RPR, CRR 15 LICENSE NO. 30XI00184500 16 17 18 DATED: MAY 6, 2025 19 20 21 NOTE: THE CERTIFICATE APPENDED TO THIS 22 TRANSCRIPT DOES NOT APPLY TO ANY REPRODUCTION 23 OF THE SAME BY ANY MEANS, UNLESS UNDER THE 24 DIRECT CONTROL AND/OR DIRECTION OF THE 25 CERTIFYING COURT REPORTER.</p>	